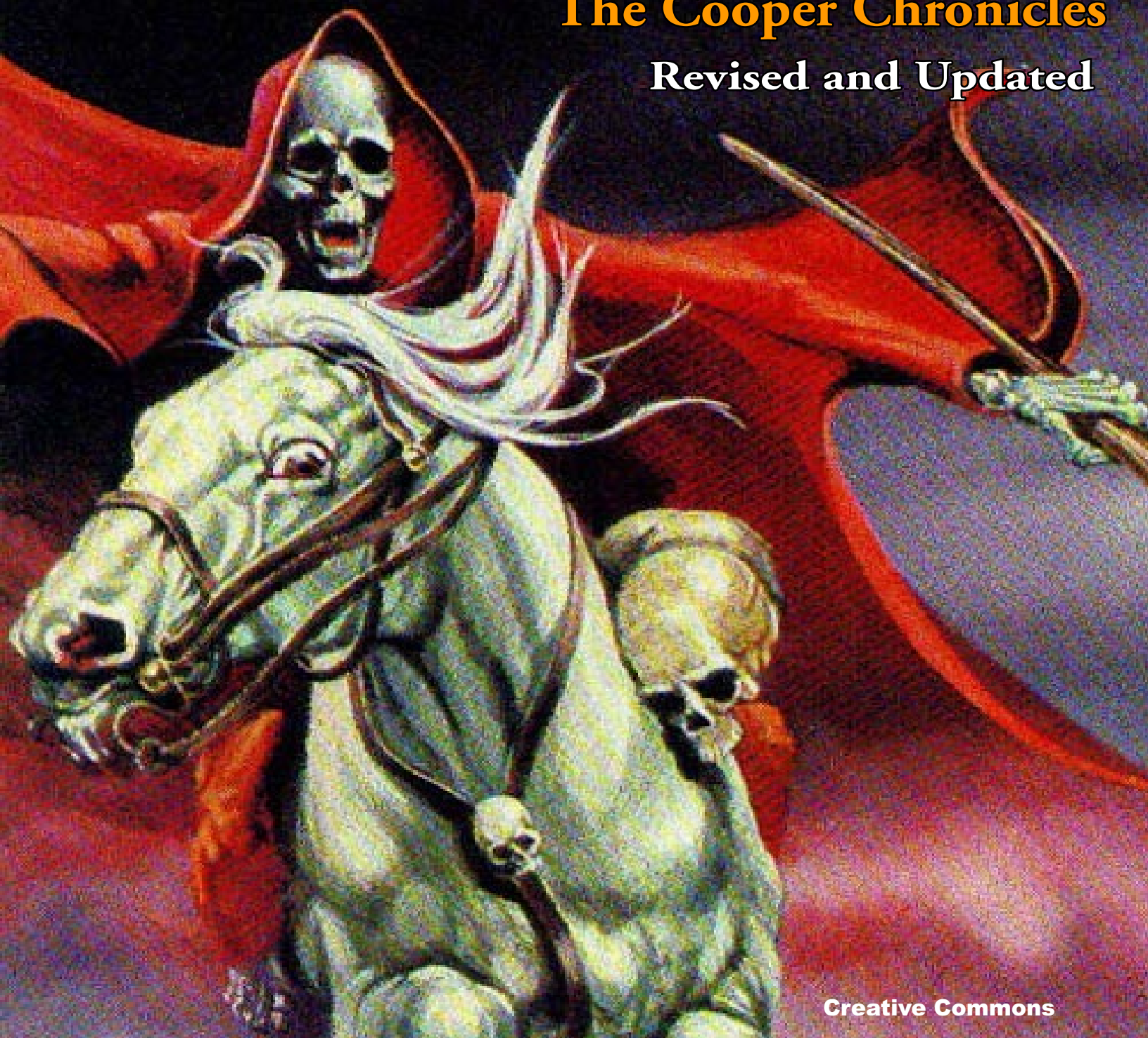


DUST THOU ART

The Cooper Chronicles

Revised and Updated



Creative Commons

The Life And Death Of William Milton Cooper
Albrecht Giddings

THE LIFE AND DEATH OF WILLIAM MILTON COOPER

Misguided though he may have been at times, Cooper always said he acted from his “conscience” and sought to warn all Americans of the dangers of the New World Order, creeping Socialism, and Nazism, which is exactly what we see happening in the world today.

***By the sweat of your brow shall you earn your food
Until you return to the Earth.
For dust thou art and to dust shall you return.
Genesis 3:19***

DUST THOU ART
The Cooper Chronicles
By William Milton Cooper
and
Albrecht Giddings

This manuscript is the intellectual property of Kerson Publishing Company.

DISCLAIMER

Work licensed under a Creative Commons license is governed by applicable copyright law. This allows Creative Commons licenses to be applied to all work falling under copyright, including: books, plays, movies, music, articles, photographs, blogs, and websites. Creative Commons splits these works into two categories, one of which encompasses self-published books. Some information is in the public domain and may be found in various formats on the internet and is presented here for educational and entertainment purposes. No copyright is claimed, none is pending and none is sought. Reasonable free use applies.

**Dedicated to the memory of
William Milton Cooper,
a true American Patriot.**

***By the sweat of your brow shall you earn your food
Until you return to the Earth.
For dust thou art and to dust shall you return.
Genesis 3:19***

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

DUST THOU ART

The Cooper Chronicles

The Life and Death of William Milton Cooper.

It hasn't been a good time for those who investigate the dark world of conspiracies and cover-ups. Even though public opinion tends to look unfavorably on writers and publishers of conspiracy theories - recent mass media revelations of top-secret projects, such as the communication-eavesdropping Echelon and Carnivore, can be originally accredited to the very same conspiracy-investigators considered too "far-out" by the popular press. However, it seems that someone else has become interested in the conspiracy-investigators - someone with a deadly interest.

Even though it may be just coincidence, recently there has been a series of unusual deaths and accidents involving investigators, writers, lecturers, and now, a publisher of conspiracy-theories. Investigative reporter Danny Casolaro, lecturer Phillip Schneider, writer Jim Keith and publisher Ron Bonds, all died under unusual circumstances.

In 2001, writer and researcher Branton, known for his book *The Dulce Wars* (1999, Global Communications), was critically injured in a mysterious hit-and-run accident. Suffering critical head-injuries, Branton remained in a coma for several weeks, but finally regained consciousness thanks to the efforts of his parents and worldwide fans.

Now another prominent person in the weird world of conspiracies has left this world in less than usual circumstances. But is the death of William Milton Cooper the result of a conspiracy to silence those who strive to make a complacent world aware of the evil that lies just underneath the veneer of our society - or simply the death of a man whose acquaintances had always known would end his life in violence and bloodshed?

On November 5, 2001, William Cooper was shot to death by sheriff deputies in an exchange of gunfire, fulfilling his often-stated wish to go out in a blaze of glory. News of Cooper's death spread quickly via the Internet, as friend and foe alike posted letters describing their past, often confrontational, encounters with Cooper. Little surprise was expressed of the violent way in which his life had ended. Considering the way William Cooper lived, death in a hail of bullets was thought almost mandatory for the always outspoken author and radio-show host.

But just who was Milton William Cooper? UFO-expert? Conspiracy theorist? Anti-government militia madman? Survivalist? Patriot? Fanatic? William Cooper claimed to be one of the most knowledgeable experts in the field of "conspiracy science," the Illuminati, Freemasons, UFOs and the New World Order. He was a longtime critic of the Warren Commission Report and JFK Cover-up.

He was a U.S. Navy veteran who rendered many years of "Silent Service" on subma-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

rines and in Naval Intelligence. He was a man that many say was someone who did his duty as a “patriot” as he saw fit. Others say that Cooper was a vicious liar and opportunist who often threatened violence with his ever-present handgun. Although the media called Cooper a “national militia leader,” no one has yet to come forward who was under his command, nor has anyone to this point come forward to claim his ‘militia rank.’

Misguided though he may have been at times, Cooper always said he acted from his “conscience” and sought to warn all Americans of the dangers of the New World Order, creeping Socialism, and Nazism in America.

JEREMY STONE'S NARRATIVE:

I had to drive 40 miles to meet him - straight out of Phoenix and down the long highway that heads towards Sedona and Flagstaff. But my turn off was not a major highway marker. Bill didn't like to drive the main roads. He said he was afraid and so he tried to stick close to home to protect his family (his Asian wife Anna had just given birth to a beautiful baby girl who I later saw cradled in her arms in the front parlor of Bill's home).

Just how afraid was he...and what was he afraid of? Our rendezvous point was the Dairy Queen outside of Verde, Arizona. My instructions were to drive behind the structure and park my car. In a few minutes Bill pulled up to me and we met for the first time to shake hands.

Coop as I later came to refer to him was a big bear of a guy. Not fat mind you - just kind of stocky and “well worn” around the edges. He said I should slide into the front seat next to him and we would take off to talk at his home.

Trying to erode some of the mystery about our encounter, Bill said that he lived on a street with no name (common in this neck of the woods - or desert I should say!) and liked it that way, mainly because none of his many detractors could find him easily.

He said he had been threatened numerous times and there had been an attempt to drive him off the road and assassinate him a few weeks before my visit. The only identification mark for Bill's residence was a rather beat up old Chevy parked at a helter-skelter angle across the “lawn” in front of the property.

As we drove the back roads out of the Dairy Queen, I got the impression that Coop was a bit paranoid about meeting anyone. He admitted that he pretty much liked to work in seclusion (he never headed a militia movement as the press indicated after his death).

The thing that sticks out in my mind about our first meeting was an item on the front seat between us - a revolver in a holster, right out in the open. Reflecting on this, I kind of got the impression that Bill was trying, in a sense, to yank my chain. I felt he wanted me to believe he was “ready for anything” should we be confronted by “evil” along the way. Obviously, Bill's thinking was two sided. The pistol might well have been meant as a means of protection, but I always believed he thought it would fortify his “tough guy” image in my mind. Being a city slicker he probably didn't realize I knew it was common - and perfectly legal!

For an unconcealed gun to be displayed. Hell, as you walk through the streets, six shooters can still be seen strapped to the legs of “cowboys” who live in the area. So to

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

have one in a holster on the seat of the car is pretty much meaningless - except as a fashion statement!

We sat in the well lit front parlor across from each other - eyeball to eyeball. A powerful spokesperson, Cooper alleged that not only is there an CIA-alien link, but that we are being controlled by a "Secret Government" who is responsible for feeding us false information on a variety of subjects and trying to distract our lives for their own sinister motives that many of us can only guess at!

One of the things that was obvious from the start was Bill's pre-occupation with the Constitution and the Bill of Rights and that such things as the UFO cover-up "violates every law that has ever been written."

He told me that it was his responsibility "to expose the conspiracy as thoroughly and as quickly as possible." He said his beliefs and outspokenness had put him in harms way numerous times and had to move repeatedly, change his address in order to keep a low profile.

At the time of our initial meet Cooper was all out in favor of the interplanetary origin for UFOs. He even proclaimed that he had seen documents proving that our government had actually ratified a treaty with the ETs to exchange their technology for human abductees. It was this discovery that set Cooper's belief system for years to come, utterly convinced that the government had set us up and had committed treasons against the citizens of the United States. That day I spent more than three hours with Bill in his home.

He seem rational, clear thinking, reasonably at ease and certainly very devoted to his wife and little baby. I can't say I always believed his accounts hook, line and sinker, but I was willing to give him the benefit of the doubt.

Over the next few years I found my confidence in what he had to say to be on shaky ground. Repeatedly he changed his stories and eventually said that he had been duped into believing that UFOs were interplanetary and had changed his mind. He said he had new evidence that what we were seeing in the sky was really a super-secret technology that had been developed by Nazi scientists during the closing days of World War II. And that elements of the military had provided a safe haven for these scientists in the U.S. where the technology was further perfected at bases like Area 51 in the Nevada desert unseen by the prying eyes of the public.

Cooper spoke before large audiences at several of the UFO/Conspiracy conferences organized in Phoenix, Arizona. His workshops were filled to capacity (one of them lasted over 4 hours in the hundred degree heat; the air conditioning being over powered by the 150 people crammed into a small room), the gatherings profitable to both of us.

Then one day shortly before one of his scheduled appearances at one of my programs, Cooper left a message on my answering machine...a very disturbing message that left me in a bind. He was refusing to come to the show because he felt I was acting as an agent of the IRS! The real story was that we had done so well that as a promoter and sponsor I naturally had to report his income on a W2 form as any business would do. While I have no reason to doubt Cooper sincerely felt he was not obligated to pay tax under what he saw as an unlawful amendment, I did not feel it my responsibility to avoid

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

sending him the necessary paper work and possibly getting into “trouble” with the IRS.

I don’t believe I ever spoke to Bill after he backed out of an appearance that had been heavily advertised - especially, since I had helped promote previous engagements and more successfully than most other sponsors he had worked with.

But that’s water under the dam. Perhaps we will never know the real Bill Cooper as he did not welcome the opportunity to open himself up to others. Perhaps others knew him better than I did, and ultimately his work will have to stand on its own. History will tell how “on track” he was in his pronouncements. And God save us all!!!

William Cooper: Target For The New World Order?

Bill Cooper had always known that they would come for him someday. They would come for him because he knew too much, and would not, could not, keep to himself the terrifying truth that he had uncovered. He had known that he was a wanted man by the secret government and those who were involved with the ultimate conspiracy. He knew the frightening truth, and through his shortwave radio broadcasts and Internet website, he tried to warn the rest of the country about the evil men who sought total, absolute control of all of mankind.

They had tried to come for him before. Representatives of the puppet government too stupid to realize that their entire lives were a sham. But Cooper was always ready for them. He never left home without his pistol; he never knew when he would have to use it for that final time. He knew it was inevitable.

William Cooper was no stranger to controversy. He was one of the first to publicly announce that there was a government cover-up concerning UFOs. At first, Cooper, along with John Lear and others, was convinced that the United States government had fallen into an unholy alliance with extraterrestrial creatures, with the innocent citizens of planet Earth as their unwitting pawns.

He would later change his mind and declare that the whole “extraterrestrials in league with the U.S. government” was a massive disinformation campaign by the New World Order.

The aliens did not exist. Instead, the entire UFO phenomenon was masterminded by secret societies in control of the world’s governments. High-technology, but strictly man made, secret aircraft were deliberately used to fool the public that UFOs were alien spacecraft. Many were convinced that it was this revelation that made Bill Cooper a wanted man.

On November 5, 2001, the silent night around the Cooper house was suddenly shattered by the sound of loud music, laughter, and the grinding cacophony of pickup truck engines. It wasn’t the first time that teenagers, looking for a secluded place to party had parked on the road leading to the house. And like before, Bill grabbed his gun and got into his car, heading down the lane to chase the intruders away.

However, these intruders were not who they seemed, and they were waiting for Cooper. They knew what he was ready to do. What he had always said he would do. And they knew what they had to do. All they needed was for Cooper to make the first move.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Militia Leader William Cooper Killed

Deputy Critical In Shootout

The Arizona Republic 11-6-1 EAGER, AZ -

A national leader of the militia movement has been killed and an Apache County sheriff's deputy wounded in a shootout, authorities said.

William Milton Cooper, 58, of Eager, had hosted a talk show broadcast on the World-wide Christian Radio out of Nashville, which receives it via phone from his home in St. Johns. He had millions of listeners worldwide, including Timothy McVeigh.

The deputy, whose name was being withheld by authorities, was shot twice in the head while trying to arrest Cooper, a state Department of Public Safety spokesman said today. Cooper was killed by another officer.

Several deputies were attempting to arrest Cooper, who was armed with a handgun, said Officer Steve Volden, a spokesman for the DPS, which was investigating the shooting. He said details of the shooting would be released later today. The deputy was in critical condition at a Phoenix hospital early today, Volden said.

Cooper was one of the most widely known prophets of the "patriot movement," railing at the federal government and talking of doomsday omens in his radio broadcast.

McVeigh, who was executed in May for the bombing of the federal building in Oklahoma City, listened to Cooper's broadcasts for inspiration, according to testimony by James Nichols, brother of Oklahoma bombing co-defendant Terry Nichols during a 1996 pretrial hearing.

Like some other patriot leaders, Cooper refused to get a driver's license or pay federal income taxes, saying he is willing to risk getting ticketed and has found a legal way to avoid the taxes.

The patriot movement grew during the 1990s, fed by a series of news events -the siege of Randy Weaver in Idaho, the raid on the Branch Davidians near Waco, Texas and the signing of gun-control laws.

"He has been claiming ever since the Income Tax situation that he wouldn't be taken alive, and evidently he was a man of his word."

Anonymous e-mail "...God bless my family. I love my wife & children more than life itself. Everything I do is for the future of all my children. They may not understand why I have sacrificed so much, why I am so dedicated to this work; but someday they will. I want them to know they are the most important People in my life, and how very, very much I love them..."

William Cooper

FROM WEBMASTER -www.williamcooper.com

Updated: Tuesday, November 6th, 2001, 2:20 PM

With a deep sense of loss and mourning we announce the passing of William Cooper. It appears at this time to be totally unrelated to the disputes he had with the federal government. All we know at this time is that he was shot and killed by an Apache County Sheriff around 12:15 AM this morning while serving of an arrest warrant on a local issue. A sheriff was also wounded.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Remain Calm! This is in no way a cause for action, but all patriots should be on high alert at this time. Do NOT listen to or spread undocumented and unconfirmed RUMORS! If it is not here it is not confirmed as fact. Updates will be posted here as they become available. We MUST all remember his love of freedom, America, the Constitution and the values it is founded on.

“If we are found dead it will NEVER be because we committed suicide. It will be cold blooded murder, just as they did at Ruby Ridge, The World Trade Center, Waco, and Oklahoma City.”

William Cooper

Isaiah Chapter 8, Verse 12: “Do not call conspiracy all that this people call conspiracy, and do not fear what they fear, nor be in dread.”

Cooper According To Cooper

According to the Website: (www.williamcooper.com), William Cooper was reared in an Air Force family. As a child he lived in many different countries, graduating from Yamato High School in Japan. Since he has traveled through or lived in many different foreign countries Mr. Cooper has a world view much different than most Americans.

William served with the Strategic Air Command, United States Air Force. He held a secret clearance working on B-52 bombers, KC-135 refueling aircraft, and Minuteman missiles. William received his Honorable Discharge from the United States Air Force in 1965.

William joined the United States Navy fulfilling a dream previously frustrated by chronic motion sickness. He served aboard the submarine USS Tiru (SS-416), USS Tombigbee (AOG-11), Naval Support Activity Danang RVN, Naval Security and Intelligence Camp Carter RVN, Danang Harbor Patrol RVN, Dong Ha River Security Group RVN, USS Charles Berry (DE-1035), Headquarters Commander in Chief Pacific Fleet, USS Oriskany (CVA-34).

Cooper was a member of the Office of Naval Security and Intelligence serving as a Harbor and River Patrol Boat Captain at Danang and the Dong Ha River Security Group, Cua Viet, Republic of Vietnam. William Cooper was awarded several medals for his leadership and heroism during combat including two with “V” for Valor.

He served on the Intelligence Briefing Team for the Commander In Chief of the Pacific Fleet. William was the Petty Officer of the Watch and designated KL-47 SPECAT operator in the CINCPACFLT Command Center at Makalapa, Hawaii. There he held a Top Secret, Q, SI, security clearance.

William Cooper achieved the rank of First Class Petty Officer, QM1, E-6 after only 8 years of Naval service, a difficult task in any branch of the U.S. military.

William Cooper received an Honorable Discharge from the United States Navy on December 11, 1975.

William attended Long Beach City College where he picked up an Associate of Science Degree in Photography. He founded the Absolute Image Studio and Gallery of Fine Art Photography in Long Beach, California. William held the position of Executive Director of Adelphi Business College, Pacific Coast Technical Institute, and National Technical College. Mr. Cooper was the National Marketing Coordinator for National Education

DUST THOU ART • The Cooper Chronicles

and Software.

He produced several well-known documentaries covering subjects such as the Kennedy assassination and secret black projects that have built flying disk shaped craft. William is an internationally acclaimed radio personality broadcasting the Hour Of The Time on WBCQ worldwide short-wave 7.415 MHz from 10 PM until 11 PM Eastern Standard Time (0300 to 0400 UTC) Monday through Thursday nights.

William Cooper is the author of Behold A Pale Horse (1991 Light technology Publishing). The book has become the best selling underground book of all time. It is read and promoted by word of mouth by people of all races, religions, and nationalities.

Mr. Cooper is a world class lecturer, one of the few other than superstars, monarchs, and Popes who have appeared at Wembley in London. William Cooper has lectured for 10 years in every State. William Cooper, Trustee, has founded for Harvest Trust, the CAJI News Service, VERITAS national full size newspaper, The Intelligence Service, Harvest Publications, and has helped over 700 low power FM affiliate stations get equipped and on the air... including the station he managed as Trustee for the Independence Foundation Trust, 101.1 FM Eagar, Arizona, broadcasting to 7,000 people.

Under his leadership Harvest Trust ventured into the publishing trade. The first book under the Harvest Trust imprint was Oklahoma City: Day One by Michele Marie Moore... the definitive classic on the Oklahoma City bombing of the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building on April 19, 1995. Shortly after the bombing, Rush Limbaugh read a White House memo on the air during his broadcast which named William Cooper, "...the most dangerous radio host in America". Mr. Cooper considers William Clinton's pronouncement the greatest compliment that he has ever received.

William Cooper's FBI file, promulgated by the investigation required by his security clearances while in military service, was one of those unlawfully in possession of the White House in what has become known as, "Filegate." Shortly after this discovery President Clinton ordered all federal agencies to begin investigation, persecution, and prosecution of Mr. Cooper to shut him up.

After years of filing FOIA requests and researching the IRS William Cooper brought suit against the IRS in Federal District Court in Phoenix Arizona to force the IRS to produce proof of jurisdiction and delegation of authority which the IRS was unable to do. To short circuit Mr. Cooper's attempt to reveal the true nature of the criminal IRS, and to carry out the orders of the White House, the agency lied to a Grand Jury, not allowing William Cooper to testify, and secured indictments against Mr. Cooper and his wife Annie. This ploy successfully stopped Mr. Cooper from continuing his suit against the criminal IRS for fear of being arrested.

In March of 1999, Cooper William sent his family out of the United States for their security. He lived and worked alone with his two dogs, one rooster, and one chicken.

Those Who Knew Cooper Expected a Violent End—Bill Hamilton

Having known Bill Cooper I predicted years ago that his life would end this way. He had a real love for firearms and booze. He had a difficult time distinguishing truth from fantasy. I'm only sorry his good qualities did not predominate in his life. Back in 1988 when I met John Lear, Bill Cooper was starting to post his exposé of MJ-12 and the UFO

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

cover-up. I was beginning to look into the MJ-12 enigma myself at the time and worked with Bill Steinman who wrote the book "UFO Crash at Aztec." Steinman was always one of the first to hear about a new whistleblower and that is how I had heard about Cooper.

I was one of the first ones to sponsor a talk by him and was embarrassed afterward when he made a plea for money. Afterwards, having coffee in the restaurant with Bill and his wife, he told me that he had seen something in official documents on the 1954 Edwards AFB incident with Eisenhower.

I was very interested in this rumor and even went some ways in investigating the incident. Bill made the startling claim then (and it was recorded during his talk) that it was Pleidians that landed at Edwards in 1954! I thought this was most peculiar so a few months later I brought up the subject over the phone and he stated to me that he had never said that Pleidians had landed at Edwards because the docs said Reticulans.

I knew then that he was an inveterate liar and he changed his story at least once a month. He also stunned me by inviting me to go to a gun show with him and buy a type of gun that would "blow a hole in an engine block." I asked him why I would want to do a silly thing like that. His reply was that I should protect myself against the government.

He used to drink heavily and got into a fight at one UFO conference in San Diego with Eric Beckjord. When he eventually changed his story from evil aliens to evil government and lost his growing audience, he faded from the UFO conferences and went to Arizona to spread his militia views.

In his book, Behold a Pale Horse he says that he thought that I was a friend, but I was just another opportunist. I am sorry he felt that way. I found the bulk of this book to be no more than plagiarized works bound under cover with his name on it. The only part that was his was the first chapters on his story which had long since changed since he wrote the book. Farewell Bill. I hope you rest easily in the afterlife as you sure were ill at ease with life on earth.

"I am fully aware of how obnoxious Bill Cooper was, and was particularly disgusted by his attacks on Don and Vicki Ecker. Cooper did die for what he believed in, however. He just happened to believe in some pretty weird stuff. I really think his ugliness was a reflection of the ugliness he saw around him and he was struggling toward a higher plateau. And like any other police shooting, a call for brains-before-bullets needs to be made, and also a nod toward the interconnectedness of local police and the larger police intelligence world."

—Kenn Thomas

"Back when I first met Cooper in 1988 he was telling me he might be killed by the "Secret Government" because of his UFO/alien disclosures. Well, had that been the case, it took them long enough. Well, here in the USA, when you resist arrest using a firearm...the chances are YOU WILL BE KILLED."

—Don Ecker

"Bill Cooper was a kick, he lived in "interesting times," and if you have ever read the ancient Chinese curse "May you live in interesting times," you will understand this. I have no sympathy for any involved in his demise, you pick your sides and make your choices, just as Bill did, and just as each and every one of us will have to do."

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

UFOs -MJ12 -AREA 51

For a number of years, Bill Cooper had been writing and speaking about the “Ultimate Conspiracy” - the granddaddy of all conspiracies from which all other conspiracies originate. This “all-encompassing” conspiracy involves such diverse elements ranging from the Illuminati to UFOs.

Cooper has summed up his beliefs on his radio show and on his Veritas News Service website. Cooper believed that the following is fact. He would say that this is not a theory, it is a genuine conspiracy. I witnessed the Top Secret/Majic documents from which this information is excerpted while a member of the United States Navy attached to the Intelligence Briefing Team of Admiral Bernard Clarey, Commander in Chief of the United States Pacific Fleet.

I certify that the following information is true and correct to the best of my memory and the research that I have accomplished. I will swear to it in any court of Law. I can produce the names of approximately 38 U.S. Navy officers and enlisted men who witnessed these documents while in the service of their country. I can produce the names of approximately 8 people involved in the UFO deception who have witnessed these documents. I can produce the names of approximately 80 others whom I suspect have witnessed these same documents. I will not reveal the names except in a court of Law that is willing to prosecute the People and organizations involved in the conspiracy to overthrow the government of the United States of America to bring about a socialist totalitarian world government.

For many years I sincerely believed that an extraterrestrial threat existed and that it was the most important driving force behind world events. I was wrong and for that I most deeply and humbly apologize.

Many years ago I had access to a set of documents that I eventually realized was the plan for the destruction of the United States of America and the formation of a socialist totalitarian world government. The plan was contained within a set of Top Secret documents with the title “MAJESTYTWELVE.” There was no space between majesty and twelve. The term honored the planned placement of ultimate power in a body of wise men who are destined to rule the world as the disciples of a Messiah front man. This Messiah will serve as a buffer between the wise men and the people. I discovered these documents between 1970 and 1973 while I was a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the United States Pacific Fleet.

MAJESTYTWELVE was in a tall thin font style...imagine the title squeezed together between the M and E with all of the letters stretched vertically. The key to access was a Top Secret (Q) (SCI) security clearance with the compartmentalization of “MAJIC” (not magic). I cannot remember the exact font except that it is a tall thin version of San Serif...the exact name escapes me after all these years... but it is a key to access.

The plan outlined the formation of a world totalitarian socialist government. It is to be ruled by a behind-the-scenes council of wise men. A so-called benevolent dictator, will be presented as the Messiah. The Constitution for the United States of America and its Bill of Rights will be scrapped. A parliamentary form of government will take its place. All military forces and individuals are to be disarmed except for an internal police force

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

which will carry only the minimum weapons needed to maintain internal order.

The only military force will be a world police force under the United Nations in sufficient numbers with state-of-the-art technology so that it can field overwhelming force against any perceived threat to the world supra government - see State Department Publication 7277. The military of the United States of America is currently filling the requirement. The senior officer corps of all of our military forces has betrayed their oaths of allegiance to the Constitution and has joined the conspiracy. They are turncoats who are actively engaged in High Treason.

The source of this conspiracy will be found in the body known as the Illuminati. It is made up of the highest adepts of the combined total of the so-called fraternal orders and secret societies. They are bound together by blood oaths, a secret religion, and the promise of an elite status within regional government, or the world supra government.

Their religion is based upon the Kabbalah, the Luciferian Philosophy, and the worship of the Sun. They are not bound by any oath or allegiance save their own. They are loyal to no government or People save their own. And they are Citizens of no country save their already in place secret world government. In their own words, "If you are not one of us you are nothing."

To garner some sense of "feel | " for the concept see the movie They Live. You cannot hope to understand the philosophy (Illuminism) of any branch of the "Mystery School" (Illuminati) without many years of study and a complete knowledge of their "symbolic" language. You must understand that like many other organizations they attract those who completely miss the boat...or are just too stupid to "get it."

When an individual joins a branch of the "Brotherhood," by any name, Freemasonry, Theosophical Society, Anthroposophic Society, Fraternitis Rosae Crucae, Knights Templar, Sovereign and Military Order of the Knights of Malta, or any other fraternal order or secret society, no one ever sits down with them and explains the meaning of anything.

An actual literal esoteric education would be too dangerous. It could result in a public expose, something which the Illuminati must avoid at all cost. But to give those who might understand a shortcut - Illuminism is COMMUNISM.

The organization of the "Order" is a pyramidal structure of "Degrees." On the bottom are the so-called "Blue" lodges full of ignorant, materialistic, and opportunistic fools. Promising candidates are chosen to be guided up the ladder of initiation with the help of those who have gone before. The initiate is presented with the objects of study, books, symbols, ritual, and camaraderie... but Illumination must come from within.

Each Degree of initiation provides a new key to ultimate enlightenment, but only for those who can truly understand the ritual and symbols of the Degree. Where understanding or the ability to keep the secrets stops... the progress of the candidate stops. Only those above the 29th Degree have the ability to understand the ultimate secrets and goals of the "Order." The real power are men who are always recruited without exception from the secret societies of Harvard and Yale known as the Skull & Bones and the Scroll & Key. Both societies are secret branches (also called the Brotherhood of Death) of what is otherwise historically known as the Illuminati. Their goal is to rule the world. The doctrine of this group is not democracy or communism, but is a form of fascism. The

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

doctrine is totalitarian socialism.

You must begin to think correctly. The Illuminati are not Communists, but some Communists are Illuminati. The ultimate “secret” is the method of controlling large numbers of fools with the promise of a “secret” which they are led to believe will make them one of the “elect.” The goal is the elimination of all religion save theirs, the elimination of all nation states, and complete control and ownership of everything, and everyone, everywhere, every moment of every day.

The following document was released by William Cooper to members of various UFO research and patriot research. The manuscript, which ties together certain aspects of the “Secret Government” and the UFO Phenomena, was titled: THE SECRET GOVERNMENT (The Origin, Identity, and Purpose of MJ-12. May 23, 1989. Updated November 21, 1990): Cooper would later change his mind on the validity of this document, saying that UFOs were part of a massive New World Order disinformation campaign designed to convince the world that evil extraterrestrials threatened the planet.

I originally wrote this piece as a research paper. It was first delivered at the MUFON Symposium on July 2, 1989, in Las Vegas, Nevada. Most of this knowledge comes directly from, or as a result of my own research into the TOP SECRET/MAJIC material which I saw and read between the years 1970 and 1973 as a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet.

Since some of this information was derived from sources that I cannot divulge for obvious reasons, and from published sources which I cannot vouch for... (this) must be termed a hypothesis. I firmly believe that if the aliens are real, THIS IS THE TRUE NATURE OF THE BEAST. It is the only scenario that answers all the questions and places the various fundamental mysteries in an arena that makes sense.

It is the only explanation which shows the chronology of events and demonstrates that the chronologies, when assembled, match perfectly. The bulk of this I believe to be true if the material that I viewed in the Navy is authentic. As for the rest, I do not know, and that is why this paper must be termed a hypothesis. Most historic and current available evidence supports this hypothesis.

During the years following World War II the government of the United States was confronted with a series of events which were to change beyond prediction its future and with it the future of humanity. These events were so incredible that they defied belief. A stunned President Truman and his top military commanders found themselves virtually impotent after having just won the most devastating and costly war in history. However, now they were faced with the possibility that the human race was not alone in the universe.

The United States had developed, used, and was the only nation on earth in possession of the atomic bomb. This new weapon had the potential to destroy an enemy, and even the Earth itself. At that time the United States had the best economy; the most advanced technology, the highest standard of living, exerted the most influence, and fielded the largest and most powerful military forces in history.

We can only imagine the confusion and concern when the informed elite of the United States Government discovered that an alien spacecraft piloted by ‘insect-like’ beings

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

from a totally incomprehensible culture had crashed in the desert of New Mexico. Between January 1947 and December 1952 at least 16 crashed or downed alien craft, 65 bodies, and one live alien were recovered.

An additional alien craft had exploded and nothing was recovered from that incident. Of these events, 13 occurred within the borders of the United States, not including the craft which disintegrated in the air. Of these 13, one was in Arizona, 11 were in New Mexico, and one was in Nevada. Sightings of UFOs were so numerous that serious investigations and debunking of each report became impossible, utilizing the existing intelligence assets.

An alien craft was found on February 13, 1948, on a mesa near Aztec, New Mexico. Another craft was located on March 25, 1948, in White Sands Proving Ground. It was 100 feet in diameter. A total of 17 alien bodies were recovered from those two crafts. Of even greater significance was the discovery of a large number of human body parts stored within both of these vehicles. A demon had reared its head and paranoia quickly took hold of everyone in the know. The Secret lid immediately became a Top Secret lid and was screwed down tight. The security blanket was even tighter that imposed upon the Manhattan Project. In the coming years these events were to become the most closely guarded secrets in the history of the world.

A special group of America's top scientists were organized under the name Project SIGN in December 1947 to study the phenomena. The whole nasty business was contained. Project SIGN evolved into Project GRUDGE in December 1948. A low-level collection and disinformation project named BLUE BOOK was formed under GRUDGE. Sixteen volumes were to come out of GRUDGE. "Blue Teams" were put together to recover the crashed disks or live aliens. The Blue Teams were later to evolve into Alpha Teams under Project POUNCE.

During these early years the U.S. Air Force and the CIA exercised complete control over the "Alien Secret." In fact, the CIA was formed by Presidential Executive Order first as the Central Intelligence Group for the express purpose of dealing with the alien presence. Later the National Security Act was passed, establishing it as the Central Intelligence Agency. The National Security Council was established to oversee the intelligence community and especially the alien endeavor. A series of National Security Council memos and Executive orders removed the CIA from the sole task of gathering foreign intelligence and slowly but thoroughly legalized direct action in the form of covert activities at home and abroad.

On December 9, 1947, Truman approved issuance of NSC-4, entitled: Coordination of Foreign Intelligence Information Measures, at the urging of the Secretaries Marshall, Forrestal, Patterson, and the director of the State Department's Policy Planning Staff, George Kennan.

The Foreign and Military Intelligence Book One, Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities, United States Senate, 94th Congress, 2nd Session, Report No. 94-23755, April 26, 1976, p. 49. states, "This directive empowered the Secretary to coordinate overseas information activities designed to counter communism."

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

A Top Secret annex to NSC-4, NSC-4 A, instructed the director of Central Intelligence to undertake covert psychological activities in pursuit of the aims set forth in NSC- 4. The initial authority given the CIA for covert operations under NSC-4A did not establish formal procedures for either coordinating or approving these operations. It simply directed the DCI to “undertake covert actions and to ensure, through liaison with Senate and Defense, that the resulting operations were consistent with American policy.”

Later NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 were to supersede NSC-4 and NSC-4 A and expand the covert abilities even further. The Office of Policy Coordination (OPC) was chartered to carry out an expanded program of covert activities. NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 validated illegal and extralegal practices and procedures as being agreeable to the national security leadership. The reaction was swift. In the eyes of the intelligence community “no holds were barred.”

Under NSC-10/1 an Executive Coordination Group was established to review, but not approve, covert project proposals. The ECG was secretly tasked to coordinate the alien projects. NSC-10/1 & /2 were interpreted to mean that no one at the top wanted to know about anything until it was over and successful.

These actions established a buffer between the President and the information. It was intended that this buffer serve as a means for the President to deny knowledge if leaks divulged the true state of affairs. This buffer was used in later years for the purpose of effectively isolating succeeding Presidents from any knowledge of the alien presence other than what the secret government and the intelligence community wanted them to know.

NSC-10/2 established a study panel which met secretly and was made up of the scientific minds of the day. The study panel was not called MJ-12. Another NSC memo, NSC-10/5 further outlined the duties of the study panel. These NSC memos and secret executive orders set the stage for the creation of MJ-12 only four years later.

The live alien that had been found wandering in the desert from the 1947 Roswell crash was named EBE. The name had been suggested by Dr. Vannevar Bush and was short for Extraterrestrial Biological Entity. EBE had a tendency to lie, and for over a year would give only the desired answer to questions asked. Those questions which would have resulted in an undesirable answer went unanswered. At one point during the second year of captivity he began to open up. The information derived from EBE was startling, to say the least. This compilation of his revelations became the foundation of what would later be called the “Yellow Book.” Photographs were taken of EBE which, among others, I was to view years later in Project Grudge.

In late 1951 EBE became ill. Medical personnel had been unable to determine the cause of EBE's illness and had no background from which to draw... Several experts were called in to study the illness. These specialists included medical doctors, botanists, and entomologists. A botanist, Dr. Guillermo Mendoza, was brought in to try and help him recover. Dr. Mendoza worked to save EBE until June 2, 1952, when EBE died. Dr. Mendoza became the expert on at least this type of alien biology. The movie E.T. is the thinly disguised story of EBE.

In a futile attempt to save EBE and to gain favor with this technologically superior

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

race, the United States began broadcasting a call for help early in 1952 into the vast regions of space. The call went unanswered but the project, dubbed SIGMA, continued as an effort of good faith.

President Truman created the super secret National Security Agency (NSA) by secret Executive order on November 4, 1952. Its primary purpose was to decipher the alien communications, language, and establish a dialogue with the extraterrestrials. The most urgent task was a continuation of the earlier effort. The secondary purpose of the NSA was to monitor all communications and emissions from any and all electronic devices worldwide for the purpose of gathering intelligence, both human and alien, and to contain the secret of the alien presence. Project SIGMA was successful. The NSA also maintains communications with the secret Luna base and other secret space programs.

By executive order of the President, the NSA is exempt from all laws which do not specifically name the NSA in the text of the law as being subject to that law. That means that if the agency is not spelled out in the text on any and every law passed by the Congress it is not subject to that or those laws.

The NSA now performs many other duties and in fact is the premier agency within the intelligence network. Today the NSA receives approximately 75 per cent of the monies allotted to the intelligence community. The old saying "where the money goes therein the power resides" is true. The DCI today is a figurehead maintained as a public ruse. The primary task of the NSA is still alien communications, but now includes other extra-terrestrial projects as well.

President Truman had been keeping our allies, including the Soviet Union, informed of the developing alien problem. This had been done in case the aliens turned out to be a threat to the human race. Plans were formulated to defend the Earth in case of invasion. Great difficulty was encountered in maintaining international secrecy. It was decided that an outside group was necessary to coordinate and control international efforts in order to hide the secret from the normal scrutiny of governments by the press. The result was the formation of a secret ruling body which became known as the Bilderberger Group. The group was formed and met for the first time in 1952. They were named after the first publicly known meeting place, the Bilderberg Hotel. That public meeting took place in 1954. They were nicknamed the Bilderbergers.

The headquarters of this group is Geneva, Switzerland. The Bilderbergers evolved into a secret world government that now controls everything. The United Nations was then, and is now, an international joke.

PRESS RELEASE

"Area-51 Still Active"... Popular Mechanics Article Was Government Propaganda.

**Dateline - VERITAS News Service - by William Cooper For Immediate Release
September 1, 1997**

The Harvest Trust expedition to the Tickaboo Valley over the Labor Day weekend witnessed the testing of super-secret technology over Area-51. The base has not moved nor has testing been shifted to any other site. The Popular Mechanics article written by Jim Wilson, Science/Technology Editor, seems to have been an intentional act of propa-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

ganda designed to stem the flow of the curious adventure seekers who hope to get a glimpse of the advanced aviation technology being tested at this top-secret remote desert site.

Observation of the 2 known entrances to Groom Dry Lake demonstrated no reduction of traffic from previous years. The Tickaboo Valley entrance was busy with the normal bus load of workers entering the site in the morning and leaving in the late afternoon. Automobile and security vehicles drove in and out on a regular basis. The camouflaged security details in their 4-wheel drive blazers blanketed the area. A couple of large 18 wheeler trucks were observed entering via the entrance south of Rachel in Sand Springs Valley. Both entrances were open...there are no gates or chains on either entrance. Jim Wilson's photo of the chained and locked gate to "Area-51" that appeared in Popular Mechanics magazine is an intentional deception.

There is no fence, gate, or chain at the Tickaboo Valley entrance to the test site. These are the signs on the left side of the road at the entrance. There is another set on the right. We observed aircraft and helicopters flying in and out of the site as well as above the site on numerous occasions over the weekend.

We observed testing of the saucer only on Sunday night August 31st. The craft ascended over a high mountain peak just north of the Groom Lake facility at approximately 11 PM PDT.

The testing is now apparently being conducted in the valley between the highest mountain peaks to the north of the dry lake bed in an effort to escape detection by those watching outside the boundary of Area-51. On four occasions the craft rose far enough above the peak for us to get a good view of the machine and its unconventional maneuvers.

The vehicle being tested was a huge orange glowing saucer shaped machine that hovered, ascended, descended and made sharp right angle turns as well as very fast circular spinning maneuvers that are impossible utilizing conventional aircraft. All those in our party were able to make very good observations using binoculars and spotting scopes. Some photographs were taken.

The technology is not "alien" except in the sense that the prototype may have been developed by the Germans during WW-II. The technology that flies above Area-51 belongs to the United States of America. It is operated either from remote control or is piloted by humans. It is far superior to anything the public has ever known.

We were constantly watched by the armed security patrols in 4-wheel drive vehicles. We were always covered by at least 3 and a maximum of 5 security teams at all times day and night. When we went to the entrance to the test site in the Tickaboo Valley a security team observed us from the top of the hill directly south of the entrance. Six ominous signs lined the sides of the road.

The most chilling stated, "Use of Deadly Force Authorized."

Bill Cooper: Trouble With The Feds

(Originally Published in Covert Action, Issue 3, 1998)

This could almost be expected to happen. Bill Cooper was among the first to "blow the whistle" on the Secret Government. Almost a decade ago, he released information

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

that while he was in Naval Intelligence, he had seen certain papers and documents purporting to establish the fact that not only did the U.S. have proof that ETs existed, but that someone in the early 1950s, had established a treaty with those little buggers known as the grays to swap alien technology for the abduction of humans for cloning and other forms of experimentation.

Cooper spoke widely at seminars and conferences for a time before he was “silenced” (perhaps by his own doing). Among his assertions: that the Secret Service agent who had been driving the Kennedy limo in Dallas was responsible for the president’s assassination. Hard pressed to prove such allegations (and changing his mind several times), Cooper made his other findings a little more difficult for followers to believe, and now, it turns out that Cooper is in trouble with the Feds.

Middle-of-the-road UFOlogist Jim Moseley tells the story best in a recent issue of *Saucer Smear*, a neo-radical flying saucer newsletter, from which we quote:

“A front page story in the July 3, 1998 issue of the *Arizona Republic* newspaper informs us that former UFOlogist Bill Cooper is in a showdown with federal authorities in regards to tax evasion. The headline reads “Militiaman Refuses to Recognize Warrant.” It seems that Cooper failed to appear in federal court on charges that he evaded income taxes from 1992 to 1994 and defrauded a bank.

“We met Cooper several times at Jeremy Stone’s western conventions in the early ’90s, and we spent some enjoyable interludes drinking with him at hotel bars. On one occasion, Bill was with his oriental wife, Annie Mordhorst, and their young daughter. Cooper made no secret about his disdain for the income tax laws.

“In fact, he and Jeremy Stone eventually had a falling out over the mere fact that Stone mailed him a form regarding the tax liability on the money he (Cooper) earned from his lectures at those conventions - all of which were very well attended, because Cooper is an excellent speaker, whether one agrees with him or not.

“Bill Cooper does not describe himself as a militiaman, but there is no doubt that he is very sympathetic to this extreme right-wing and sometimes violent movement. In regard to the present crisis, Cooper has posted on his Internet site, in big red letters: ‘Warning!! Any attempt by the federal government or anyone else to execute the unconstitutional and unlawful arrest warrants issued by Judge Irwin on William and Annie Cooper will be met with armed resistance. Any person who attempts to kidnap our children will be shot upon discovery.’

“Federal agents, fearful of another Ruby Ridge or Waco-type incident, seem to be in no hurry to move in on Cooper. They know where he lives and will move cautiously, but added, ‘Obviously at some point we will effect the arrest.’ We have seen no follow-up on this front page article.

“Cooper’s UFO views are of interest. As a former Navel Intelligence officer, he claims to have seen highly classified documents proving that the U.S. government has captured saucers, interacted with the aliens, etc. However, at a given point in time he reversed his course and decided that these documents were simply disinformation, to make us believe the aliens are here, possible to soften us up for the dreaded forthcoming New World Order.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

“Bill Cooper is the author of a book called Behold A Pale Horse, which sold quite well a few years ago. We never actually read it, but we did find the page where he lists us as a CIA agent, along with several other UFOlogists.

Cooper later told us that he has changed his mind about this too. “Cooper has a regular radio show on the Christian Broadcasting Network, and your editor once did an hour-long interview on this program which is apparently heard mainly in Europe. Cooper is also the editor of an occasionally-published newspaper called Veritas (Latin for truth). Right-wing views abound in all of this, but we never heard Cooper call for armed resistance to the government except when personally attacked, as Cooper now feels has happened to him.

“Cooper says that no one becomes popular by telling people the truth. History records what happened to the true prophets of the past. However, some have listened to their warnings and were not caught off-guard. Others have put their heads in the sand and refused to listen. In short, we have here a very bright, but strange man with a terrible temper. All in all, we liked him, though we never subscribed to his views on UFOs, politics or anything else.”

Cooper Family Targeted by Feds

Anyone who ever dealt with Bill Cooper would always be left with a definite opinion of the man. His strong convictions and abrasive personality irritated even his closest friends, and those who were not experienced with dealing with the man could be left befuddled and angry by the encounter.

In recent years, Cooper had become increasingly belligerent and confrontational with anyone and anything that he perceived represented the sham-government. He refused to pay taxes and threatened people with his ever-present pistol. Finally, federal arrest warrants were issued for him and his wife. In 1998, Cooper published what essentially was a manifesto on the unconstitutionality of the IRS. In this, Cooper publicly warned that any attempts by the government to execute the arrest warrants would be met with armed resistance. The writing was already on the wall.

(Posted on www.williamcooper.com) **WARNING!!** Any attempt by the federal government or anyone else to execute the unconstitutional and unlawful arrest warrants issued by Judge Irwin on William and Annie Cooper will be met with armed resistance. Any person who attempts to kidnap our children will be shot upon discovery. Judicial notice is hereby served by affiants upon the United States any other interested party named within. This public notice will be construed to comply with provisions necessary to establish presumed fact under the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and attending State rules should interested parties fail to rebut any given allegation or matter of law addressed herein. The position will be construed as adequate to meet requirements of judicial notice, thus preserving fundamental law. Matters addressed herein, if not rebutted, will be construed to have general application.

This public notice includes all information which will be found by following the links on this page and by following the links found on any page that is linked from this page. A true and correct copy of this Public Notice is on file with and available for inspection at the office of VERITAS national newspaper and at the office of Harvest Trust. This public

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

notice addresses federal jurisdiction, federal authority, jurisdiction and authority of federal agents, the constitutionality and lawful character of the income tax and the Internal Revenue Service, and other agencies of the United States government including but not limited to the Department of the Treasury, and legal application of the Internal Revenue Code.

Any statements or claims made by the Affiants in this public notice, properly rebutted by facts of Law, or by overriding Constitution for the United States of America, Article Three, Supreme Court rulings, shall not prejudice the Lawful validity of other claims not properly rebutted or invalidated by facts of Law.

This public notice has been published on this website for more than three days which fulfills the legal requirement under the law in accordance to Federal Rules of Civil Procedure and attending rules of the State of Arizona. This public notice is mirrored on three websites in addition to this website. New Public Notice #3 posted July 6, 1998. On July 2, 1998 Special Agent Steve Fillerup of the Federal Bureau of Investigation approached the bottom of the hill and honked his horn. He attempted to entice us to accept a document that he held in his hand. We refused the document and refused to enter into discussion with him. I told him he was out of his jurisdiction and cited the documentation and Supreme Court cases to that effect which we have in our possession. I told him to inform his traitor supervisors that, "Tell them they stepped on their dicks this time."

Special Agent Fillerup replied, "I think we probably did." He got back in his blazer and drove away.

On July 1, 1998, U. S. District Court Judge Irwin (ADL) unconstitutionally and unlawfully stepped outside the jurisdiction and authority of the United States when he issued a bench warrant for the arrest of William and Annie Cooper for not appearing in "his" court on an unconstitutional and unlawful summons which was NEVER served. The United States has no jurisdiction or venue within the territorial boundaries of the State of Arizona except over land that was ceded to the United States by the by the State Legislature.

WARNING!!

Any attempt by the federal government or anyone else to execute the unconstitutional and unlawful arrest warrants issued by Judge Irwin will be met with armed resistance. Any person who attempts to kidnap our children will be shot upon discovery.

We are formed as the constitutional and lawful unorganized Militia of the State of Arizona and the United States of America and have made many public statements to that affect since 1990. All of these statements are on record on tapes of our lectures and broadcasts. These tapes are dispersed in the hands of Americans across the nation. By invading the Sovereign jurisdiction of the State of Arizona to attack the Citizens of the State of Arizona the United States has declared war upon the Citizens of the several States of the Union. Therefore a STATE OF WAR exists between the Citizens of the Union States and the corporate United States.

We will be Free under Constitutional Republican government guaranteed to us by the organic Constitution for the United States of America or we will be dead. This is the land of the free and the home of the brave. We have drawn our line in the sand.

State and Federal Militia Law

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Sources within local “policing agencies” have informed us that the Federal Bureau of Investigation has been put on notice by several ranking local law enforcement personnel that, “We will absolutely not allow another ‘Ruby Ridge’ or ‘Waco’ to occur in Apache County, Arizona.” Glenn Jacobs, owner and publisher of the Round Valley Paper, spoke personally last night to the Apache County Sheriff. The Sheriff told Glenn, “I have put the FBI on notice that they are not welcome to come into this County and harass the Cooper family.”

It appears that we, William and Annie Cooper, have been targeted for imprisonment or extermination by the federal government and the Anti Defamation League (ADL) for documenting and sourcing the truth about the tyranny and despotism of the Illuminati’s coming socialist totalitarian new world order. We have worked feverishly since 1988 documenting and sourcing the facts of the treason being brought about by the Illuminati’s socialist change agents in government, and through the activities of Secret Societies and organizations such as the subversive Anti Defamation League.

They picked on the wrong People. We are not criminals. Everything we have ever done has been in good faith and with reasonable cause. We are not afraid. We will not run and hide. We will continue to oppose evil whenever and wherever we find it. We will stand and fight whomever or whatever assault they may mount against us.

I first learned of the treason taking place in this country (and around the world) when I discovered the plan named “MAJESTYTWELVE” while a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team and Petty officer of the watch in the command center of Admiral Bernard Clarey who at that time was the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet.

The plan outlined the implementation of all of the planks of the Communist Manifesto which began with the graduated so-called Income Tax administered by the fiction known as the Internal Revenue Service, the disarmament of the American People through laws instigated by a series of “terrorist” acts, the formation of a world police force made up of the United Nations force known as NATO combined with the military forces of the United States and the members of the United Nations force known as the “Warsaw Pact” which plan is outlined in State Department Publication 7277.

It documented the intent to demonize and target Patriots and so-called “tax protestors” through “Project Trojan Horse”... and more. We have been documenting and sourcing the facts of this plan since 1988 through my book Behold A Pale Horse, my radio broadcast Hour Of The Time, in our full size national newspaper VERITAS, Oklahoma City: Day One, and in lectures and speaking engagements throughout the nation and the world. I have made over 150 predictions of coming major world events since 1988 based upon the above information supplemented by many years of research and have only been wrong once.

The Illuminati socialist President of the United States of America, William Jefferson Clinton, wrote in a White House memo that, “William Cooper is the most dangerous radio host in America.” The Illuminati’s Rush Limbaugh read the memo on his so-called Excellence In Broadcasting Network in 1995 following the bombing of the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma in an cowardly effort to redirect the socialist attack on so-called “right wing” radio hosts away from himself and onto me while touting himself as “the most dangerous radio host in America.”

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

My FBI record, which was initiated by the investigation required by my Secret security clearance while in the U.S. Air Force, and my Top Secret Q (SI) security clearance while in the U.S. Navy, was one of those found in possession of the White House during the scandal known as "Filegate."

President Clinton ordered that all agencies of government begin an investigation naming us enemies of the administration and "domestic terrorists." Since when is telling the truth terrorism in this country? After 14 issues of VERITAS which exposed, documented, and sourced the facts of the treason and the fraud of the so-called income tax administered by the so-called IRS, a series of 8 broadcasts exposing the Anti Defamation League as a criminal and subversive organization, our publication of the scathing expose Oklahoma City: Day One by Michele Marie Moore, and the most recent results of our extensive OKC bornbing investigation, the government and the ADL ordered their puppets to go after us with the intent of shutting us up for good.

U.S. Attorney Janet Reno, the butcher of Waco, ordered the Nazi Gestapo to go after us which immediately launched investigations by the FBI, IRS, Financial Crimes Network, and many others. Reno also ordered her Phoenix based puppet U.S. Attorney Janet Napolitano to shut us up. Our investigation demonstrates that Janet Reno, Phoenix based United States Attorney Janet Napolitano, Assistant United States Attorney Winerip and Special Agent Frank Shupnik, and possibly Judge Irwin are members of the ADL. Shupnik and Winerip have been the most persistent and subversive of the Law in their relentless persecution of this family.

Since my Honorable Discharge from the United States Navy on December 11, 1975, I have engaged myself in research to discover if the information regarding the federal income tax that I had seen in MAJESTYTWELVE could be documented. Of all the subjects that I have researched over the years, the unconstitutionality and unlawful application of the federal income tax, by the bogus and unconstitutional Internal Revenue Service, to People domiciled within the territorial boundaries of the union states, outside of the constitutional and lawful jurisdiction and authority of the United States government turned out to be the easiest to document and source.

I immediately understood that the income tax is "private law" fraudulently and unconstitutionally applied to the Citizens of the States of the union and others. This becomes obvious when you begin to understand that "tax courts" are not authorized in the Constitution and so must be extrajudicial private courts. Citizens of the States of the union are fraudulently brought under the income tax laws through contracts to which they did not wittingly or willingly subscribe. Any contract where full disclosure of all terms of the contract has not been made to all parties thereto are frauds and are null and void upon their inception but most certainly upon discovery of the fraud.

We demand that the Internal Revenue Service disclose any and all agreements, contracts, adhesions, laws, regulations, or statutes which make us liable to file and/or pay the so-called income tax. We demand the Internal Revenue Service disclose the true nature of the legal fiction which the IRS contends is us.

When the government began its investigation (persecution) of this family we were noticed by Special Agent Frank Shupnik (no summons) to present ourselves and all our financial records at a meeting to be held between him and us in Phoenix, Arizona...we

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

refused. Compulsory Production of Documents: This brief explains the operation of the Fifth Amendment in reference to producing personal books and records to an agency of the government.

We then began a series of Freedom of Information Requests (FOIA) which, along with our and other's legal research, revealed that they had no authority whatsoever to conduct such an investigation. In fact it once again confirmed that the federal government has no authority or federal jurisdiction within the territorial boundaries of any state of the union whatsoever except on property purchased by the government where jurisdiction has been ceded to the federal government by the state's legislature and over only those specific crimes enumerated in the Constitution for the united States of America.

There is only one exception and that is extraterritorial jurisdiction brought about by treaties with foreign nations such as the Crown of England. We are not citizens of any foreign government. We are not subjects of the Crown of England or Great Britain. We are not subjects of the Queen of England or Great Britain. If you think this is far fetched be forewarned that these people are noted in the Internal Revenue Manual as being subject to the Tax.

My research was confirmed with the following:

"The power of the United States to tax is limited to persons, property, and business within their jurisdiction, as much as that of a state is limited to the same subjects within its jurisdiction." - Supreme Court Justice Fields

And then this by the Supreme Court of New York:

The Supreme Court of New York was presented with the issue of whether the State of New York had jurisdiction over a murder committed at Fort Niagara, a federal fort. In *People v. Godfrey*, 17 Johns. 225, 233 (N.Y. 1819), that court held that the fort was subject to the jurisdiction of the State since the lands therefore had not been ceded to the United States:

"To oust this state of its jurisdiction to support and maintain its laws, and to punish crimes, it must be shown that an offense committed within the acknowledged limits of the state, is clearly and exclusively cognizable by the laws and courts of the United States. In the case already cited, Chief Justice Marshall observed, that to bring the offense within the jurisdiction of the courts of the union, it must have been committed out of the jurisdiction of any state; it is not, the offence committed, but the place in which it is committed, which must be out of the jurisdiction of the state."

The IRS makes it own rules (constitutes unconstitutional legislative action) but the Internal Revenue Manual Handbook. 10.3.1.1 Chap. 7 Enforcement Activities and Investigative Techniques admits no agent of the United States government has any authority or jurisdiction to serve a summons or arrest warrant anywhere other than "within the jurisdiction of the United States":

[10.3.1.1] 7.2.3 (10/01/96) Service and Return." An arrest warrant can be executed by a federal marshal or by some other officer authorized by law. The summons may be served by any person authorized to serve a summons in a civil action; however, Inspectors should make every effort to serve their own summonses. The arrest warrant can be executed, and the summons served, at any place within the jurisdiction of the United States."

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Years ago I discovered that the Internal Revenue Service is NOT an agency of the Department of the Treasury or the federal government. It is not listed as required by law in the United States Code under the organization of the Department of the Treasury nor is the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms, or the Secret Service, nor are any of these bogus agencies listed in the United States Code as agencies of any other branch of government. These agencies are in fact fictions.

And then I discovered the reason why. The United States Supreme Court in *Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad Company* while ruling that the income tax is an excise (indirect tax) included as a part of its ruling that the federal income tax is VOID because Congress unconstitutionally delegated legislative power to the Secretary of the Treasury to write the Law concerning the administrative and enforcement procedures. It was a blatant and unconstitutional breach of the separation of powers and in any case the Constitution does not grant Congress the ability to delegate its powers to anyone or anything or any entity. The IRS, BATF, the Secret Service, and all of their administrative rules, regulations, and enforcement powers were created unconstitutionally by the stroke of a pen of a Department of the Treasury employee. That is why there is so much subterfuge and so many lies involved in the administration and enforcement of the tax by the so-called Internal Revenue Service.

Uncertainty of the Law: American courts have failed to identify what is the nature of the income tax. This uncertainty of the constitutional classification of this form of taxation presents a monumental due process problem for the American people. Members of Congress should be informed of this uncertainty of the law which they did not create.

On January 8, 1991, the U.S. Supreme Court ruled that Americans who refuse to pay their income taxes because they sincerely believe that the tax law is unconstitutional COULD NOT be convicted of willful tax evasion!

According to Justice Byron White "someone's good faith belief that a federal tax on his or her wages is unlawful, would not make that person guilty of a crime requiring willful action, no matter how unreasonable that persons belief."

Even if the income tax were constitutional it is misapplied to the Citizens of the States of the union except where the IRS can prove that a Citizen has contracted, with full disclosure by the IRS to that Citizen of all terms and liabilities of that contract, to make him or herself liable. American Legacy Resources wrote one of the best explanations of what the income tax is and what it is not. Visit their Taxation Supplement for a mind expanding experience. Another extremely educational site is called Taxgate. Once you begin to understand how badly you have been defrauded, cheated, and extorted you will never be able to return to sheepledom.

Using our Rights guaranteed by Article One of the first ten amendments known as the "Bill Of Rights" to Free Speech and Freedom of the Press we published several stories revealing the results of our research into the history of, and the Law concerning, the IRS. We also published a lawful "Public Notice" in issues #14, 15, and 16 of VERITAS national newspaper which enumerated certain facts discovered in Dan Meador's and my research.

Another "Public Notice" will be published in issues #18, 19, and 20. The law allows

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

us to presume the content of the Public Notice to be “presumed facts” since neither IRS nor the United States government has ever denied any of the facts thus presented.

In light of the above we filed FOIA requests asking the IRS for specific documents which specifically require us to file and pay the so-called income tax... they could not and did not produce any such documentation but sent me a copy of an old 1040 which I had filed before I finally mustered the guts to stop filing based upon the information I had seen in MAJESTYTWELVE and from my research which verified that the tax is a criminal fraud.

The implication was that the 1040s which I had filed in the past was their only authority. In other words I had signed the form stating that I was a “taxpayer.” The interpretation of the IRS was that since I had filed previously it was an admission that I was required to file. Hitler would have loved their reasoning. When we filed we filed either by honest mistake because we had not yet discovered the fraud or because of fear and intimidation which is called extortion. Fraud and extortion are criminal acts under the law. When we discovered the fraud we declared all contracts and signatures past, present, and future, which might make us liable to the fraud to be null and void due to fraud.

We also filed FOIA requests asking the IRS for specific documents which gave the IRS the authority to conduct an investigation of a Citizen of Arizona. The IRS could not, and did not, produce any such documentation. We noticed Special Agent Shupnik and Assistant U.S. Attorney Winerip to produce their credentials and documentation of their authority to conduct such an investigation...they refused because no such documents exists.

We learned of an secret agreement between the individual states of the union and the IRS. We obtained an unredacted copy and found that it is an agreement granting jurisdiction to the IRS to require federal employees who are state Citizens and residents of the states to file and pay the so-called federal income tax. No cession of jurisdiction over these people was granted by the state legislature as required by Law. If the so-called Internal Revenue Service has the jurisdiction and authority to require Citizens and residents of the states to file and pay the so-called income tax why do they have to have an special secret agreement between the IRS and the states to tax their federal employees who live and work outside the jurisdiction and authority of the United States government?

We filed suit against the United States government, the IRS, Attorney General Janet Reno, U.S. Attorney for the District of Arizona Janet Napolitano, and others, demanding the court simply order the defendants to either produce the documentation that allows the IRS to tax and/or investigate a Citizen of any state of the union or admit that no such documentation exists, and several other points of Law. The suit has been active for almost three years and the federal judge has refused to order the defendants to obey the law and produce their authority or admit that it does not exist. The attorney for defendants, Katz (another ADL accomplice) has slipped up and admitted in documents that he/she filed in this case that no such documentation (thus no such authority) exists in the Phoenix District. This suit is still awaiting adjudication in United States District Court in Phoenix, Arizona. The government and the ADL wants us in prison or dead before the judge is forced to rule in our favor as he must if he obeys the Law. Recent experience

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

tells us that the courts have been corrupted and the law is frequently ignored. Pro Se litigants are all but ignored by federal judges who pass the cases to clerks to handle.

We were indicted and warrants were issued because we had them against the wall where they could not produce any document giving jurisdiction to the IRS or the federal government. We were targeted and when we were beating them we were indicted.

Later, upon discovery that U.S. District Court in Phoenix is an Article I Court we withdrew our suit against defendants for the reason that Title I Courts have no jurisdiction over Citizens of the Union States. Only Article III Courts and the U.S. Supreme Court have jurisdiction in cases concerning Citizens of Union States. We cannot find an Article III Court existing anywhere in the United States of America. We could not continue our suit anyway since to appear in federal court would result in our arrest.

We have not committed any crime; but on June 18, 1998 a United States Marshall came to the Trust Headquarters in Eagar, Arizona to serve a summons for criminal trial in U.S. District Court in Phoenix Arizona (or was it federal Tax Court) on “legal fictions” to appear before a Judge Irwin. We told him that we are not the legal fictions named in the summons and ordered him off the Trust property. I told him he was trespassing and that he had no federal jurisdiction or authority within the territorial boundaries of the state of Arizona. He knew I was right and obeyed me without serving the papers. If he had authority and/or jurisdiction why did he not serve the papers and why did he obey my order that he get off Trust property immediately?

Since no legal fictions can be found at our Trust Headquarters and domicile and since no service was made the Court can take no action if Judge Irwin obeys the Law. As we discovered with Waco, Ruby Ridge, and other federal atrocities the federal Courts seldom if ever obey the Law... they just make it up as they go along. The Marshall told me that if the legal fictions named in the summons did not appear in federal Court (or federal Tax Court) in Phoenix, Arizona on July 1, 1998. Judge Irwin would issue a warrant for OUR arrest. We will not appear as we are not the legal fictions named in the summons, the Court has no jurisdiction or authority over us as Citizens of Arizona, and we will not allow an unconstitutional arrest to occur. We will stand and fight their Gestapo with all the means at our disposal any assault which may be mounted upon our property or upon us.

Since the government has created a fictional jurisdiction and since that government is a “corporate” entity vs. the lawful constitutional government it is a fiction and can only lawfully deal with “legal fictions” or people who “volunteer” to fall under their fictional jurisdiction. This is most usually done by fraudulently enticing people to enter into contracts (frauds) where they are never told the terms and consequence of the contract, or by extortion and other trickery.

The federal Marshall was yelling at me across the property and I was yelling back at him in a moderate wind. No papers were served. It is possible that I misconstrued Tax Court for U.S. District Court or visa versa. I only know he had a federal summons signed by a Judge Irwin requiring legal fictions, that use names similar to ours, that he mistook as living at our Trust Headquarters, to appear in a federal court before Judge Irwin on July 1, 1998.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

He clearly stated that should the legal fictions, which he misconstrued to be us, not appear Judge Irwin would issue a warrant for OUR arrest. No federal court that I am aware of schedules cases to be presented on a 4 day holiday such as the 4th of July. The feds have done this in the past in order that the accused was not be able to appear with an attorney on such short notice, it was not covered by the press, and the feds were able to railroad the accused with no due process, objection, or oversight by the sheople who were happily engaged in their holiday revelry.

Our children will remain with us. They are not shields, as our enemies will claim, any more than children have been shields for families which have been attacked by despotism throughout history. Allowing our children to disappear into the immoral and destructive government child care and foster home industry run by the mind controlling bogus Psychology profession only to be abused and sexually assaulted for many years is a fate worse than death, and we simply will not allow such a thing to happen to our precious little girls.

These people are morally bankrupt and in fact are Nazi jack booted thugs of the worst SS Hitler storm trooper type. They have no ethics, morals, or respect for life, property, religion, or the Law. The Nazis were socialists and socialists are Nazis. They are here among us now. Socialists are in complete and absolute control of the government of the United States of America today.

Please remember that we are not anti-government, radical, fundamentalist, crazy, suicidal, criminals, child molesters, bank robbers, child abusers, tax protestors, wife beaters, husband beaters, drug users, drug dealers, drug growers, drug stock-pilers, revolutionaries, subversives, terrorists, white supremacist, racists, anti-Semitic, or any other demonizing label that may be applied.

We do not have illegal weapons, hand grenades, bornbs, missiles, tanks, machine guns, anti-tank rockets, anti-aircraft weapons or any other demonized instrument of any type whatsoever. And our Trust Headquarters and domicile is NOT a compound.

We are formed as the constitutional and Lawful unorganized Militia of the State of Arizona and the United States of America and have made many public statements to that affect since 1990. All of these statements are on record on tapes of our lectures and broadcasts. These tapes are dispersed in the hands of Americans across the nation. By invading the Sovereign jurisdiction of the State of Arizona to attack the Citizens of the State of Arizona the United States has declared war upon the Citizens of the several States of the Union

Therefore a STATE OF WAR exists between the Citizens of the Union States and the corporate United States.

We will be free under constitutional Republican government guaranteed to us by the organic Constitution for the United States of America or we will be dead. This is the land of the free and the home of the brave. We have drawn our line in the sand.

“[W]hen the resolution of enslaving America was formed in Great Britain, the British Parliament was advised by an artful man, who was governor of Pennsylvania, ‘to disarm the people; that it was the best and most effectual way to enslave them; but that they should not do it openly, but weaken them, and let them sink gradually.’ I ask, who are the

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

militia? They consist now of the whole people, except a few public officers.” - Virginia’s U.S. Constitution ratification convention, 1788

“That the People have a right to keep and bear Arms; that a well regulated Militia, composed of the Body of the People, trained to arms, is the proper, natural, and safe Defense of a free state.” - Within Mason’s declaration of “the essential and unalienable Rights of the People,” later adopted by the Virginia ratification convention, 1788 Samuel Adams, of Massachusetts:

“The said Constitution [shall] be never construed to authorize Congress to infringe the just liberty of the press, or the rights of conscience; or to prevent the people of the United States, who are peaceable citizens, from keeping their own arms.” - Massachusetts’ U.S. Constitution ratification convention, 1788 William Grayson, of Virginia:

“[A] string of amendments were presented to the lower House; these altogether respected personal liberty.” - Letter to Patrick Henry, June 12, 1789, referring to the introduction of what became the Bill of Rights. Richard Henry Lee, of Virginia:

“A militia when properly formed are in fact the people themselves . . . and include all men capable of bearing arms. To preserve liberty it is essential that the whole body of people always possess arms. The mind that aims at a select militia, must be influenced by a truly anti-republican principle.” - Additional Letters From The Federal Farmer, 1788 James Madison, of Virginia:

The Constitution preserves “the advantage of being armed which Americans possess over the people of almost every other nation. . . (where) the governments are afraid to trust the people with arms.” -The Federalist, No. 46 Tench Coxe, of Pennsylvania:

“The militia, who are in fact the effective part of the people at large, will render many troops quite unnecessary. They will form a powerful check upon the regular troops, and will generally be sufficient to overawe them.” - An American Citizen, Oct. 21, 1787. “Who are the militia? Are they not ourselves? Congress has no power to disarm the militia. Their swords and every other terrible implement of the soldier are the birthright of an American.... The unlimited power of the sword is not in the hands of either the federal or state governments, but, where I trust in God it will ever remain, in the hands of the people.” -The Pennsylvania Gazette, Feb. 20, 1788

“As the military forces which must occasionally be raised to defend our country, might pervert their power to the injury of their fellow citizens, the people are confirmed by the next article (of amendment) in their right to keep and bear their private arms.” -Federal Gazette, June 18, 1789. Noah Webster, of Pennsylvania:

“Before a standing army can rule, the people must be disarmed; as they are in almost every kingdom in Europe. The supreme power in America cannot enforce unjust laws by the sword; because the whole body of the people are armed, and constitute a force superior to any band of regular troops that can be, on any pretense, raised in the United States. A military force, at the command of Congress, can execute no laws, but such as the people perceive to be just and constitutional; for they will possess the power.” -An Examination of The Leading Principles of the Federal Constitution, Philadelphia, 1787. Alexander Hamilton, of New York:

“[I]f circumstances should at any time oblige the government to form an army of any

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

magnitude, that army can never be formidable to the liberties of the people while there is a large body of citizens, little if at all inferior to them in discipline and the use of arms, who stand ready to defend their rights and those of their fellow citizens.” -The Federalist, No. 29. Thomas Paine, of Pennsylvania:

“[Arms discourage and keep the invader and plunderer in awe, and preserve order in the world as well as property... Horrid mischief would ensue were the law-abiding deprived of the use of them.” -Thoughts On Defensive War, 1775. Fisher Ames, of Massachusetts:

“The rights of conscience, of bearing arms, of changing the government, are declared to be inherent in the people.” - Letter to F.R. Minoe, June 12, 1789. Elbridge Gerry, of Massachusetts:

“What, sir, is the use of militia? It is to prevent the establishment of a standing army, the bane of liberty. . . Whenever Government means to invade the rights and liberties of the people, they always attempt to destroy the militia, in order to raise a standing army upon its ruins.” - Debate, U.S. House of Representatives, August 17, 1789

Patrick Henry, of Virginia:

“Guard with jealous attention the public liberty. Suspect everyone who approaches that jewel.” - Virginia’s U.S. Constitution ratification convention. We are intelligent law abiding reasonable People who have drawn our line in the sand. Our enemy will attempt to demonize us in order to obtain the public’s permission to murder our whole family just as they did the Weaver family and the Branch Davidians at Waco, Texas. I never thought I would hear so-called Christians whose ancestors fled the old world to escape religious persecution say, “The Branch Davidians deserved what they got... they were just a bunch of religious fanatics,” but I heard so-called Christians say it over and over and over again. No People should ever be forced to live in the aura of FEAR that permeates this nation today.

If we are found dead it will NEVER be because we committed suicide. It will be cold blooded murder, just as they did at Ruby Ridge, The World Trade Center, Waco, and Oklahoma City.

We are pro-government, lawful government, lawful Constitutional Republican government as guaranteed to us in the Constitution for the United States of America. We know what the government is and what it is not. We know that the Constitution for the united States of America constitutes the lawful government and anything or anyone outside its strictures, limits, and powers is operating unlawfully and are in fact outlaws.

We know that the Constitution was not penned by a bunch of dottering old men who did not understand the complexities of the modern age over two hundred years ago. The Constitution was produced by the greatest collection of geniuses who have ever lived. It is the LIVING Supreme Law of our country. It provides within the document itself the provisions for us to make any changes that we may deem necessary. Only a very few changes (Amendments) have ever been made. Those changes or deletions wished for by the socialist/communist Illuminati have been rejected by the American People. That last fact necessitates the demonization of the Constitution and all who support it.

I have served my government all my life. I have been a member of the United States

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Air Force and the United States Navy. I am a combat veteran of the Vietnam War. I fought as a River Patrol Boat Captain in Vietnam earning medals with the “V” for Valor. I took an Oath to, “support and defend the Constitution for the United States of America against all enemies foreign and DOMESTIC.” I intent to fulfill that Oath until the day I die...and after, if that is possible.

What we have included here is by no means the entirety of our legal position. It is barely the beginning, only a few facts and questions that should get you thinking. We will attempt to include much more through links from our Website.

We hope to win this battle although the odds and history tell us that we won't. If we win then all America wins...if we lose the subversive Illuminati socialists in government and the ADL will LOSE big time. We are not afraid.

I have engaged and fought better troops than any of the techno-spoiled brats they can or will ever field against us. In any case whatever happens we as a family will be Free... and due to the sheer volume of our work that is in public hands we will never be forgotten. It makes me very sad to know that all of you will still be enslaved by tyrants and despotism in a totalitarian socialist new world odor (really stinks)... unless you also draw your line and take your stand to fight the last battle for Liberty and Freedom.

Oh...I almost forgot. If they need a negotiator to resolve the situation (won't happen) send Lieutenant Colonel James “Bo” Gritz... I would love to see him coming up the hill to talk us down. Please...oh please... send Gritz.

Please pray for us and keep coming back to our Website:

<http://williamcooper.com> We will keep it updated adding information, documenting, and sourcing our position within the Law, and the corrupted Illuminati puppets despotic and tyrannical disregard and contempt for the Law. Who knows...you may even become awakened and join the fight for Liberty and Freedom for all People regardless of race, religion, or place of ancestral origin.

We stand united in appealing to the Supreme Judge of the World for the rectitude of our intentions; and, with a firm reliance on the real and present protection of divine Providence, mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor. In God we trust.

William Cooper, Annie Cooper, Dorothy Cooper, Allyson Cooper & Company

Bill Cooper Killed By Police

The Round Valley Paper- Tuesday, November 06, 2001

Bill Cooper, militia commander, worldwide broadcaster, disk jockey, acid-commentator on the scene, author and publisher, was shot to death by police officers in an exchange of gunfire at midnight Monday, fulfilling his often-stated wish to go out in a blaze of glory.

Around midnight Monday, local police with a warrant for a couple of aggravated-assault warrants (Bill was certainly guilty) went up in force to Bill Cooper's house, letting on to be teenagers drinking and partying, with the radio turned up loud.

Bill came out of his house and drove over to them, demanding that they get off of his mountain. Two officers jumped Bill in his car. Bill backed it up, shoved one officer out and shot the other one twice in the head with his forty-five, but did not inflict any life-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

threatening wounds.

Bill ran toward his house, whereupon the entire contingent gave Bill what he had been asking for - his martyrdom. This was not a federal ninja action, nor a rogue-cop riot. Bill had gone over to Dr. Scott Hamblin's house and wagged a gun in his face, and seems to have done the same to another person as well. The officers wisely went prepared, as Bill had broadcast hundreds of times that he would not surrender and would kill anyone who came after him.

From: Glenn Jacobs, friend, enemy, neighbor, unindicted co-conspirator, hateful adversary, collaborator, messenger boy, informer and listener.

William Cooper Update Sierra Times 11-06-01

Details are still sketchy on what caused the Cooper shootout on November 5, 2001, but a fax sent from the Apache County Sheriffs office sheds some more light on the subject. William Cooper was fatally wounded during a late night gunfight. Contrary to what was reported earlier, it was not a SWAT raid, but a simple confrontation between police and Cooper.

One Apache County deputy, Robert Martinez was critically wounded in the exchange. Here's what we know so far:

According to the Sheriffs report, several deputies were positioned outside the Cooper residence to serve a warrant for aggravated assault and two counts of endangerment. Cooper had stated numerous times in the past that he would not surrender to law enforcement via his Website and shortwave radio.

Obviously, law enforcement took him seriously. The showdown began at approximately 12:15 PM local time.

After leaving his residence in his vehicle, the report states that Cooper confronted plain clothed deputies a short distance away. "As Cooper drove back to his residence, deputies attempted to stop him using a fully marked patrol vehicle to block the driveway. Cooper refused to stop or comply with verbal orders by the deputies," according to the report.

Cooper then drove around the patrol car to evade the arrest, and the report stated that he tried to run over one of the deputies en route back to his residence. Cooper was then followed a short distance to his residence where this time he was confronted by uniformed deputies. "After refusing once again to comply with the deputies orders, Cooper exited his vehicle and began running toward the house, firing shots with a handgun toward the deputies," the report said. No where in the report did it mention that Cooper only had one leg - the other lost in combat long ago. Cooper died on the scene.

When Deputy Martinez took a head shot, officers returned fire, the report said. According to the Sheriffs office, "the surgery on Martinez went well," but the condition is still critical. There was a positive history written up about Martinez in the report, but nothing positive about Cooper, of course.

Cooper had made it known that he would take action against law enforcement from years back stating, "Trespassers will be shot on discovery." He also denied violating any laws during that period as well. Cooper has a history of harassing and threatening local residents with deadly force, according to the report. He was recently charge with

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

aggravated assault and endangerment, as well as wanted by the U.S. Marshall's Service on unrelated felony charges. Cooper had spent the last month challenging the government's claims about what caused the destruction of the World Trade Center on September 11.

Most who knew of Cooper all state that he was a hard man to get along with - if at all. His demeanor and attitude was "unfriendly" at best. Although state-sponsored media called Cooper a "national militia leader," no one has yet to come forward who was under his command, nor has anyone to this point come forward to claim his 'militia rank.'

None of those who knew Cooper and spoke to Sierra Times wanted to go on the record, but the best statement was, "he was a son-of a bitch, but he was our son-of-a bitch."

The new Patriot Act of 2001 has many wondering if the Cooper take down was just the beginning in silencing the voices on opposition in the Country.

"Are they just starting in alphabetical order?" one person asked. Cooper was best known for being the first to provide evidence of explosives being found inside the Murrah Building in Oklahoma City on April 19, 1995, including the type of explosive used.

According to his webmaster, "It appears at this time to be totally unrelated to the disputes he had with the federal government." There were no federal agents involved with the gunfight. According to Detective Frank Valenzuela of the Arizona Department of Public Safety, the shooting took place at 11:40 PM outside of Cooper's home at 96 North Clearview Circle, Eager, AZ.

Det. Valenzuela stated that Deputies from the Apache County Sheriffs Department were attempting to serve an arrest warrant upon Mr. Cooper. The Warrant, issued by the Round Valley Judicial Precinct in Springerville, AZ charged Cooper with one Count of Aggravated Assault With A Deadly Weapon, and two Counts of "Endangerment." The Warrant was issued on August 29, 2001 for an incident which allegedly took place on July 11, 2001.

The Court Case Number on the Warrant is CR-01-0310. Neither Valenzuela, nor the Apache County Attorney's Office would reveal the name of the alleged victim(s). They did say the complaint was signed by Detective Paul Kirkum of the Eager, AZ Sheriffs Dept. According to Valenzuela, Police had intelligence that Cooper had a large quantity of weapons in his home, and possibly explosives. Valenzuela also said the police knew that during his radio show on WBCQ, Cooper repeatedly stated that he "would kill any law enforcement officers that tried to take him."

Militia Broadcaster Killed By Law Officers- By Mark Shaffer

The Arizona Republic- 11-7-1EAGER - One of the country's most influential militia radio broadcasters was killed early today in a hail of gunfire when law officers tried to arrest him on a warrant accusing him of aggravated assault.

William Milton Cooper, 58, whose apocalyptic, constitutionalist shortwave radio programs were a major influence on Oklahoma City bornber Timothy McVeigh, was shot to death after Cooper shot and critically wounded an Apache County sheriff's deputy who had tried to arrest him, police said.

The officer, Robert Martinez, 40, was listed in critical condition at St Joseph's Hospital

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

and Medical Center in Phoenix. Apache County Sheriff Brian Hounshell said Martinez, a former Marine and Persian Gulf War veteran, was shot twice in the head by what was believed to be a .45-caliber pistol.

The officer is expected to survive, Hounshell said, after undergoing two hours of surgery this morning. Martinez's skull was fractured, and surgeons removed bone fragments from near his brain, the sheriff said.

Cooper had been indicted on federal charges of failing to pay taxes from 1992 to 1994 and became a fugitive after failing to appear for a U.S. District Court hearing in Phoenix three years ago. Scott Garms, Eagar's police chief, said he had urged federal law officers to stay away from Cooper's two-story compound, high on a mesa overlooking Round Valley, because militia group members do not recognize the legitimacy of federal law officers.

"We certainly didn't want to make him a martyr," Garms said. The police chief said the effort to arrest Cooper became a local law enforcement matter in July after Cooper ordered a local man to leave land that Cooper did not own atop the mesa and then followed the man about two miles to his home. Cooper then pulled a gun and pointed it at the man's face, Garms said. That resulted in a warrant for Cooper's arrest.

Seventeen officers were involved in the operation, which started at 11:40 p.m. Monday, Garms and Hounshell said.

Garms said a group of undercover officers in a pickup truck pretended to be "people just acting normal up there at night" in a ruse to draw Cooper out of his house to adjoining property 200 yards away. But Cooper surprised the officers by driving, not walking, to them, and he never left the vehicle during a verbal altercation.

During that confrontation, a second undercover police vehicle drove to Cooper's property line and blocked the road, Garms said. But on the way back to his house, Cooper drove off the side of the road and tried to run over sheriff's Sgt. Steve Brown, who dived out of the way, Hounshell said.

Cooper then parked his vehicle in front of his house, and Martinez followed him toward his front door while admonishing him to surrender, Hounshell said. Near the door, Cooper turned and fired an undetermined number of rounds at Martinez, who was wearing a bulletproof vest but no helmet, Hounshell said, adding that officers had not seen Cooper's handgun before he fired it.

At that point, another sheriff's deputy who had been at the side of Cooper's home, approached Cooper and opened fire. Hounshell said he did not know where or how many times Cooper was struck, saying a state Department of Public Safety shooting-review team had been dispatched to the site. Hounshell declined to identify the officer.

Cooper had said numerous times on his radio show, Hour of the Time, and posted on his Web site, that he had been under siege by "Nazi jackbooted thugs." He also had solicited donations for what he said was his fight against the U.S. government, which he said was responsible for the 1995 bombing of the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma City.

"He had vowed that he would not be taken alive," said Tom McCombs, a spokesman for the U.S. Marshal's Service in Phoenix. Garms said Cooper's radio show had been off

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

the air for about a month because of a shortage of money. But in one of his last programs, Garms said, Cooper had accused the federal government of the Sept.11 terrorist attack on the World Trade Center in New York.

Glenn Jacobs, a Round Valley newspaper publisher and friend of Cooper, said he didn't think the police operation was unjustified.

"I think Bill just went nuts. He was looking for martyrdom anyway and swore he would never surrender," Jacobs said. "They had him dead to rights on the aggravated assault."

Jacobs also said that if the sheriff's deputies had allowed Cooper to enter his house, "they would have had a bloodbath on their hands. He kept an AK-47 just inside his front door by a magazine rack.

A spokesman for a group that tracks militias said the shooting wasn't surprising given Cooper's history. In addition to his show, he was known within the militia movement for an influential book called Behold a Pale Horse, in which he wrote about global New World Order elites, UFOs, and top secret government conspiracies.

"For more than 3 1/2 years, he had been holed up in his house in Eagar, threatening to kill police officers and federal agents," said Mark Potok of the Southern Poverty Law Center. "He was talked about as a guy who talked crazy and made a lot of threats. The reality is that people like him are frequently exceedingly dangerous."

James Nichols, brother of Oklahoma bornbomg co-defendant Terry Nichols, said during a 1996 court proceeding that McVeigh had been a regular listener of Cooper's programs in the months leading up to the Murrah bornbomg.

Nelson Udall, an Eagar repairman and friend of Cooper, also said that McVeigh had paid a personal visit to Cooper two months before the bornbomg, when Cooper was broadcasting his show from his home at the time in St. Johns.

Cooper, who said he served in the Navy in intelligence operations aboard submarines, also was heavily involved in discussions of unidentified flying objects on his radio programs.

* * *

"Apparently, Cooper had gone into town and was waving his gun around. He'd gone off the handle for some reason or something and the local police figured they had to do something before he ended up hurting someone. This I find completely believable. I knew Cooper extremely well. We worked together VERY closely for several years. I saw him at his best, and I saw him at his worst. And I saw his volatility, the times when he was drunk and disorderly, the times when he behaved irresponsibly, all of those ugly things that make up "real life." I also saw him noble and selfless and giving.

"But Bill did have a dark and uncontrollable side. No question about it. This does not mean that he was not a good patriot, or that he did not teach and help a lot of people. I'm sure he did. But to turn this death - which was so needless and for nothing - into a martyrdom, or to say that the feds did it, is unrealistic and irresponsible.

"From all that can be known locally at the scene at this time, the situation was nothing more than Bill out of control in a public place while armed. And if you've ever been around Bill when he is out of control, you'd call the cops, too. Believe me! You would! Bill out of control is dangerous.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Bill out of control with his handgun is deadly. That's the truth. Any one who ever knew him closely will absolutely confirm this. In this situation, we'll find that the police acted responsibly, and Bill, for all his good points and bad, died for nothing."

Michele Marie Moore - Author, Oklahoma City: Day One Sheriff Report on the Shooting of William Cooper

OFFICE OF THE SHERIFF

Brian R. Hounshell, Sheriff - Apache County, Arizona November 6, 2001. On Nov 5, 2001 at 11:40 pm, Apache County Sheriffs deputies attempted to serve an arrest warrant on a known felon, William Milton Cooper, (58 years of age) at his residence located at 96 North Clearview Circle in Eagar AZ.

Cooper was considered armed and dangerous. During the execution of this warrant, Cooper was fatally shot by deputies after he shot and struck a sheriffs deputy.

Members of the Apache County Sheriffs Office deployed several deputies in the area adjacent to Cooper's home in an attempt to draw him from his residence to serve an arrest warrant.

After leaving his residence in his vehicle, Cooper confronted plainclothes deputies a short distance away. As Cooper drove back to his residence, Sheriffs deputies attempted to stop him using a fully marked patrol vehicle to block the roadway.

Cooper refused to stop or comply with verbal orders issued by deputies. Cooper drove around the patrol vehicle off the roadway and attempted to run over a sergeant before heading back to his residence. Cooper was followed a short distance to the front of his residence where he was again confronted by uniformed deputies. After refusing once again to comply with orders from deputies, Cooper exited his vehicle and ran toward his house, firing shots from a handgun towards deputies. Deputy Robert Martinez of the Apache County Sheriffs Office was struck in the head by at least one round.

Deputies returned fire striking and fatally wounding Cooper.

Deputy Martinez was transported by ground ambulance to the White Mountain Regional Medical Center and then flown to a Trauma Unit in Phoenix. Deputy Martinez was last reported to be in critical condition.

Deputy Martinez has served as a law enforcement officer for 4 years and was serving as a tactical officer at the time of the shooting. His experience also includes patrol and criminal investigation. Deputy Martinez is 40 years old and has served as a United States Marine during Operation Desert Shield and Desert Storm. Deputy Martinez is married with three children.

Cooper threatened to kill law enforcement personnel and made those threats known through the use of his web site, radio station and personal messages. Cooper has a history of harassing and threatening local residents with deadly force. He recently was charged with aggravated assault and endangerment. Cooper was also wanted by the United States Marshall's Office for unrelated felony charges.

Following the shooting, the scene was secured by officers from the Eagar Police Department and Apache County Sheriffs Deputies. The Arizona Department of Public Safety's Special Investigations Unit is conducting a criminal investigation into the shooting at the request of the Eagar Police Dept. and the Apache County Sheriffs Office.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

DPS Special Operations Units were called to the scene to clear the residence of any potential hazards that may exist.

For further information contact: Sheriff Brian Hounshell, Apache County Sheriffs Office (928) or (520) 337-4321-Chief Scott Garms, Eagar Police Department (928) or (520) 333-4127

What is the Illuminati?

What is Zon?

The Illuminati has its origins in the biblical Abraham who smashed the idols four millennia ago in establishing the existence of only one reality.

Ever hear of the Illuminati? For the past two centuries, they have been condemned by nationalistic governments and mystical religions. How about the Bilderbergers, the Club of Rome, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission? They are semi-secret organizations that for the past several decades have been linked to one-world conspiracy theories. Consider the controlling influences behind those worldwide organizations—businessmen, such as today's quiet businessman David Rockefeller. He, for example, is seldom seen or mentioned in the mainstream media. But, he is hysterically attacked as the epitome of evil by the ultra-conservative media, the nationalistic-populist media, and the religious-right media. Yet, David Rockefeller is among the world's most moral, clear-thinking, responsible people.

The Illuminati Protocols

This chapter refers to the early Illuminati protocols—the master plan for worldwide control first formulated over two centuries ago by leading European bankers and businessmen. Essentially anyone reading the protocols alone and out of context would view them as one of the most evil plots ever devised. Yet, on reading those very same protocols in the context of wide-scope accountability, one will realize the men responsible for those protocols were among the most moral, clear-thinking, responsible people who ever lived on this planet. Moreover, through Zon, today's Illuminati can make everyone on Earth rich and happy.

Making the Illuminati Serve You

Zon will far surpass the goal of the Illuminati. By understanding Zon, the Illuminati and their organizations will be at your service—providing you with limitless wealth.

Business-Controlled Master Plans

Business-controlled master plans underlie all actions controlling the creation of long-term prosperity and happiness. Two such master plans or protocols operate on planet Earth: (1) the closed-system Illuminati protocols developed in Europe over two centuries ago, and (2) the evolving, open-ended Zon protocols that began developing in early 1992 and reflected in the American elections of 1994. Today, Zon is replacing the Illuminati's master plan. With Zon, the world will soar in cyberspace beyond the Illuminati's plan for worldwide prosperity. For, Zon delivers eternal happiness with limitless wealth to all conscious beings.

The Illuminati, from its founding protocols forged in the mid-18th century by Adam Weishaupt and Albert Pike, have nearly completed their noble goal of undermining and eliminating the twin instruments of irrationality and destruction on this planet: (1) forced-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

backed nationalist governments, and (2) fraud-backed mystical religions. Now, after two centuries, that goal will not only be achieved but far surpassed, perhaps by 2000 AD. How? By replacing the established, seemingly violent Illuminati protocols with the newly evolving, peaceful Zon protocols as deduced from the original, 176-page Cassandra's Secret manuscript developed in 1993. The specific Zon protocols will be ready for public use before 2000 AD. But, first, one must understand the goal and protocols of the original Illuminati as described below:

The Illuminati's Business Plan for Depoliticizing Planet Earth

Since the late 1700s, essentially all public reporting and exposes of the secretive Illuminati have been rabidly negative. Most such reports and exposes emanate from paranoid conspiracy theories presented in populist, nationalistic, or right-wing religious publications. All such reports and exposes present the Illuminati and their protocols as diabolically evil. Modern-day exposes especially rail at the Illuminati's tools used to undermine public respect for political-agenda laws, irrational traditions, and predatory institutions. The Illuminati work to undermine public support of the parasitical-elite class...a destructive class that survives through politically and religiously ruled governments.

The modern-day tools of the Illuminati include international organizations such as the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Bilderbergers, the Club of Rome, and the outdated Freemasons. In addition to high-profile parasitical elites, those organizations comprise the most-influential, low-profile business people throughout the world. Still, they are all simply tools masterfully maneuvered into advancing the Illuminati's goal.

Many members of those organizations are sincere value producers; others are power-seeking parasites. Yet, all effectively serve the Illuminati's pretended goal of worldwide political and economic cooperation. Beneath that goal, however, lies the Illuminati's real goal: break the institutions that support this destructive anticivilization.

To understand the Illuminati, one must understand their poker-playing modus operandi. The Illuminati perfected the shrewdest poker-playing stratagems imaginable—analogue to those stratagems revealed in Frank R. Wallace's *Advanced Concepts of Poker*, first published in 1968. After 21 printings, plus additional printings by Crown Publishing and Warner Books, Wallace withdrew that book from print in 1986 in favor of the evolving Neo-Tech literature.

Consider the following stratagem by the Illuminati: To most effectively achieve their goal, they knew their real targets for termination must remain concealed for as long as possible. Because of their worldwide influences, the Illuminati also realized that, over time, information about their work and goal would leak to the public, despite their influence over the world news media. Thus, the Illuminati planted ruses in their protocols that would invite hysterical criticism of them and their satellite organizations. By promoting hysteria against themselves, criticisms would lose credibility, preventing any effective effort to block or retard their progress.

For example, the Illuminati realized their secret protocols would eventually be publicly revealed. Thus, they drafted their Protocols to conceal their real agenda. They made

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

their Protocols to appear as a Jewish or Zionist plot for placing all human beings under one-world tyrannical rule. They even mistitled their document *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*. Throughout that document, they shrewdly planted a Jewish slur word for Gentiles to describe their targets—the goyim.

That strategy has worked brilliantly for two centuries: All exposés or attacks on the Illuminati turn into strident accusations about being evil socialistic, communistic, Jewish, Zionist, satanic, or Luciferin plots for world domination. Thus, all exposes and attacks have ultimately been dismissed as paranoid anti-Semitic, Jew baiting, racist, or religious-right paranoia—exactly what the Illuminati intended. ...Incidentally, from their origin to modern day, many among the Illuminati are Jewish. But, they are moral Jewish businessmen, not socialists or Zionists seeking world domination. Indeed, the Illuminati are ingenious “poker players” who orchestrate criticisms of them to advance their goal.

The Illuminati especially utilize their poker strategies in wielding influence from their toolbox of international organizations. Those organizations comprise the world’s leading business people, politicians, journalists, publishers, bankers, industrialists, military leaders, and other influential people used to advance a one-world agenda. But, that agenda conceals the real goal fully known only to the Illuminati. That goal is to undermine and eliminate the institutions supporting parasitical elites.

What gave the Illuminati businessmen their overwhelming power and success for the past two centuries? The answer lies in their ability to create genuine values and jobs for society, combined with an unshakable moral responsibility to bring growing prosperity to all conscious beings on this planet. Their moral foundation, however, was based on knowledge limited to this closed, irrational anticivilization. Thus, for them, the only possible way to preserve and then flourish human consciousness on Earth was to eliminate, by whatever means necessary, the institutions that support this anticivilization and its parasitical-elite propagators.

The recent discovery of Zon with its eternal, open-ended Civilization of the Universe void of politics and violence removes the moral base upon which the Illuminati have solidly stood since their institution-breaking role in the 1793 French Revolution. ...Today, Zon has replaced the Illuminati’s moral base with an omnipotent, eternally evolving moral foundation that peacefully, continuously elevates the wealth and happiness of all conscious beings throughout all existence and time. That omnipotent moral base stands on fully integrated honesty, productive effort, wide-scope accounting, objective law, and the Golden-Helmet dynamics as detailed in the original *Cassandra’s-Secret* manuscript.

The institution-breaking accomplishments of the Illuminati along with their one-world organizations such as the Bilderbergers and the Trilateral Commission provide an advanced position from which the Civilization of the Universe can flower on this planet while peacefully vanishing the anticivilization and its manipulators.

With the discovery of Zon, the key to limitless prosperity for conscious beings is (1) to originate all conscious actions from the Civilization of the Universe and (2) ignore everything in the anticivilization as nothing. In that way, every harmful aspect of the anticivilization is dismissed and vanished. Also, in that way, the two-century-old Illuminati dynamics of using deceit and force to undermine those elements supporting the anticivilization are replaced by the honest, peaceful Zon dynamics. Those new dynam-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

ics will quietly vanish the entire anticivilization along with its harmful institutions and humanoids.

The Most Moral Men on Earth

Without the concepts of advanced poker strategy combined with Neo-Tech, anyone who reads the Illuminati protocols[57] will come to the same conclusion: Those protocols are the epitome of evil. But on understanding advanced poker concepts along with Neo-Tech and Cassandra's Secret, one comes to the exact opposite conclusion: The Illuminati protocols reflect the most responsible and moral forces on Earth—forces designed to bring wealth and happiness to our world by breaking the institutions that support this parasitically drained, death-oriented anticivilization.

As identified in the Neo-Tech Discovery, the original Illuminati also realized that honest business dynamics are what sustain and advance all conscious life. Thus, those business dynamics are the only source of genuine, life-enhancing power among conscious beings. Indeed, only competitive value-and-job producers hold real power—the ultimate power to control not only all current events but all future events on planet Earth.

Until the original 18th-century Illuminati, no value-and-job producer understood the draining hoaxes and illusions of the parasitical elites. From Plato's time, a ruling leech class has built and propagated an anticivilization with the single purpose of sustaining their own harmful livelihoods by draining the productive class.

The Illuminati discovered that they, not kings, popes, tyrants, or other parasitical elites hold the power to control and direct society. On that realization, those original Illuminati, most of whom were powerful businessmen and bankers, moved with complete confidence to eliminate the parasitical elites by relentlessly pitting those leeches and their institutions against each other. That dynamic caused the world populations to increasingly lose confidence in politics, nationalistic governments, mystical religions, and their parasitical leaders.

Schindler's List, the factual story of German businessman Oskar Schindler in the 1940s, illustrates how even at the vilest depths of this anticivilization, the value-and-job producer is the only person with genuine power and love...even midst the vilest humanoids who live by guns and mass murder. Only businessman Schindler, for example, could walk through the bloody mud of the Holocaust without soiling his soul, his compassion, his respect for human life. Only job-producing Schindler had the power, moral character, and strength to reach into the depths of this anticivilization to save conscious beings from the destruction and death wrought by its humanoid propagators.

Extrapolate businessman Schindler into the advanced technologies among the Civilization of the universe. One will then recognize that honest business people with their limitless valuation of conscious beings are the real saviors of everyone in existence. Only such value-and-job producers have the power, responsibility, and love to never let perish the supreme value throughout the universe—conscious life—including conscious human beings on planet Earth. ...The competitive, value-and-job producing business person eternally preserves and advances all conscious life.

The Illuminati originally comprised the few most powerful, efficacious businessmen in Europe. The original Illuminati rejected all parasites holding false or life-draining

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

power. Indeed, none of the Illuminati were kings, tyrants, politicians, lawyers, religionists, entertainers, writers, or orators. Instead, they were quiet businessmen and bankers—they were the world's most potent creators of life-sustaining values and jobs.

The Illuminati's relentless work has always been directed toward saving the future generations of conscious beings from destruction by the institutionalized irrationality woven throughout this anticivilization. The Illuminati's goal has always been to free conscious beings from the tribal mentalities that make possible parasitical governments, insane socialism, the welfare state, and mystical religions.

The Illuminati sought a world in which its citizens valued their fellow citizens not by social status, wealth, nationality, race, or religion, but by what each did to competitively benefit others and society.

For 250 years, playing the most ingenious poker game in history, the Illuminati have brought the entire world close to their goal of ending 3000 years of unnecessary suffering and death inflicted on all populations of Earth—inflicted by parasitical humanoids through their criminal anticivilization institutions. ...Finally, today, the newly arrived Zon dynamics will not only peacefully achieve but far surpass the noble goal of the Illuminati.

Pages 311-317 of Part III publicly identify for the first time the real meaning beneath the Illuminati protocols! 58], their master plan, their one-world organizations...and the resulting future for all of us on planet Earth through Zon.

The Neo-Tech Trojan Horse

Over the years, the Neo-Tech/Illuminati dynamic has evolved into today's Zonpower. This 200-year-old dynamic is increasingly undermining false, harmful authorities throughout governments and religions worldwide. The Neo-Tech/Illuminati dynamic has been the hidden force beneath the collapse of communism in Eastern Europe and America's coming sea change first reflected in its Neo-Tech inspired 1994 elections.

The seventh and final cyberspace stage of Neo-Tech/Zonpower—the public phase—will activate in late 1996 with the Internet distribution of the Zonpower Protocols...the Trojan-Horse penetration of Neo-Tech into the heart of the Establishment in America and worldwide.

1. The Origin of False Religions Began with Lucifer.
2. The Rebellion in Heaven Against God.
3. The Rebellion on Earth Against God.
4. Lucifer Was and Is Today Worshipped As the Sun-god.
5. The Doctrine of the Immortal Soul, Basic Foundation of Witchcraft.
6. Astrology, the Origin of All Pagan Sciences.

In the last book of the Bible, Jesus Christ gives His Last warning before He returns the second time. This Last Day warning is found in chapters 13,14, 16, 17 & 18 of the Book of Revelation. Jesus warns His people about how the whole world will be deceived into worshipping Satan, symbolized as the Seven Headed Dragon attacking a woman, a symbol of the True Faith.

In Revelation 13:4, 8,9 Jesus' prediction about the worship of Satan throughout this

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

world may be read: "And they WORSHIPPED THE DRAGON which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? Who is able to make war with him? ... And all that dwell upon the earth SHALL WORSHIP HIM, WHOSE NAMES ARE NOT WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF LIFE OF THE LAMB SLAIN FROM THE FOUNDATION OF THE WORLD. If any man have an ear, let him hear."

The Apostle John wrote: "Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time." 1 John 2:18.

The Apostle Paul warned: "Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped: so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God." 2. Thessalonians 2:3,4. There are various ways our Lord has made known to His followers how to detect Satan who is the invisible head of a partly religious and partly political movement. Revelation 13:18 warns it would be branded with the number 666. In Revelation 17:5 our Lord describes this satanic movement that is antichrist in a symbol of a lewd beautiful woman. And upon her forehead was a name written, "MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABORNINATIONS OF THE EARTH."

The very last warning our Lord is now giving the deceived world is found in Revelation 18:4. "And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, COME OUT OF HER, MY PEOPLE, THAT YE BE NOT PARTAKERS OF HER SINS, AND THAT YE RECEIVE NOT OF HER PLAGUES."

There are three distinct messages symbolized as three angels in Revelation 14. Revelation 14:6, 7 is calling the world away from the worship of the Dragon, to worship God who created the heaven, earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters. In Revelation 14:8 it tells how Babylon the Great is fallen and how she has made all nations to drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication. However, in Revelation 14:9,10 we read the most solemn warning ever given to the world, of which most are completely ignorant. Satan is hardly ever mentioned in many Christian circles, much less how he is predicted in Scripture to lead most to lose their salvation.

"And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his MARK in his forehead, or in his hand, the same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb." Revelation 14:9,10.

God reveals that all nations have already been deceived by "Babylon the Great, The Mother of Harlots and Aborninations of the Earth." And our Lord is calling His people out of Babylon. But, the question to most is, what is Babylon? This is the whole purpose of this book. It is to lay wide open for all to see what the sins of Babylon the Great are, and who she is, and who this mysterious scarlet colored beast is that she is riding on, as described in Revelation 17:1-8.

While we study the history and the nature of "Babylon the Great (and of the Beast that is carrying her)," we will learn that there was, is, and always shall be in this world,

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

avowed worshippers of Lucifer. Some will be shocked to learn that Luciferians have lived and died in promoting the worship of Lucifer through Babylonian, Egyptian and Druid Witchcraft, and are determined to overthrow all religions and governments. Their goal is to unite the world into a One World Government, and exalt Lucifer as the only god of this world!

As we continue to study the nature of "Babylon the Great," we will study the philosophies of "Wicca" Wicca is the modern version of Babylonian, Egyptian, and Druid Witchcraft with millions of both male and female members. We will learn how apostles of Lucifer in the past and present are using Secret Societies, Communism, International Banking, Christian fronts, social issues to further their plans. We will learn how these modern day witches are ever determined to overthrow the worship of Jesus Christ and Christianity by using subliminal warfare (Mind Sciences), and physical force.

This Luciferian plot to destroy all religions and all governments, so that a One World Luciferian Government may be established, is coming today, in what is known as "The Aquarian Age," or "The New Age Movement." In Latin it is called *Novus Ordo Seclorum* (New Order for the Ages). But its real, concealed name is The Illuminati. And, it will be shown that it was from the Secret Order of The Illuminati, that Communism was derived!

We will study the origin of the number 666, and who today is branded with it. We will study the Mark of the Beast with whom no true follower of Jesus will identify. We will take a journey through documentive history starting with Lucifer's rebellion in Heaven, and continue to expose through history how Lucifer was worshipped, both ignorantly and openly, through the astrological systems of Sun worship. After the camouflages have been removed from paganism that reveal it was in reality Satan who was worshipped as the Sun-god, then we shall remove all the camouflages Lucifer is hiding behind today, through false systems of Christianity, and through an international political movement for a One World Government.

These two symbols, "Babylon the Great" and the Beast that ascendeth out of the Bottomless Pit, will be carefully studied and understood later on in the book. However, before the ordinary reader can comprehend any of these things, we must go back into history to the time of Adam and Eve, and to the time of Noah and Nimrod.

The origin of lies traces to Lucifer (Genesis 3:4). And the origin of false religion also began with Lucifer. In Isaiah 14:12-15 we read:

"How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: I will ascend above the heights of the clouds: I will be like the most High. Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell to the sides of the pit."

It has been Lucifer's plan from ancient times to gradually unite this entire world into a One World Government that would reject its Creator and worship Lucifer instead.

Lucifer before his fall was the most exalted angel next to Christ. The "son of the morning" stood in the presence of God with Christ. He was the covering Cherub, the lightbearer for God. However, Lucifer began to think of himself as equal in splendor and

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

wisdom to God. He began to think he also deserved worship from the Lord's servants, and began to plot against the Lord of Heaven. Lucifer, the covering Cherub, did set his face to overthrow the worship of God. Lucifer did not at once reveal his covetousness. If he had exposed all of his plans to the Universe, where sin and rebellion at that time were not known, he would not have gained much following. Lucifer's plot to overthrow the government of Heaven would take long and careful planning. Little by little, Lucifer began to find others whose sympathy he could gain by criticizing how the Lord managed the affairs of the Universe. Lucifer tried to make the God of Love, the Lord of the Sabbath, appear to be a selfish tyrant. Lucifer, assuming the guise of godliness, led many Heavenly Beings to come over to his side by misrepresenting God's character, as if God Himself were the Evil One.

Lucifer sowed seeds of murmuring, complaining and strife which germinated into rebellion, and caused divisions among the angels of Heaven. Lucifer tried to weaken the unity of Heaven, thinking this would weaken the power of the Almighty. However, only one third of the Heavenly host chose the side of the god of confusion. The whole Universe chose only two sides; there was no middle ground. There was war in Heaven between Christ and Lucifer. "And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: He was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him." Revelation 12:9.

The very plans Lucifer tried to execute in Heaven, he is now conditioning the people of the world to accept. Just as Satan, or Lucifer, concealed his real plans from the angels in Heaven in the beginning to overthrow the worship of God, so is Lucifer trying today to overthrow the True worship of God among the inhabitants of this world. Just as Satan did not suddenly expose his real plans that would have demanded the worship of him by Heavenly Beings, so has Satan camouflaged the worship of himself among earthly beings, through a worldwide network of gods and goddesses, and later through false systems of Christianity.

Sun worship was the greatest rival religion of the worship of Jehovah in the Old Testament. It was through Sun worship that the worship of Lucifer was camouflaged throughout this world. Those who obeyed the pagan precepts were actually bowing their knee before the Devil, not gods as they thought. "Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?" Romans 6:16.

As the angels of Heaven chose sides before Lucifer was cast out of heaven, so will the people of this world join into two distinct groups before the end of this age. The line of distinction, which will be studied in detail in the closing chapter, will be drawn by the Mark of the Beast foretold in Revelation 13: 11-18 and 14:6-13.

The Luciferian plot to overthrow the worship of Jesus has always worked in secret, using camouflages to remain hidden. It has not come upon the world suddenly, but little by little. Likewise, we must also trace this history of the great Luciferian Conspiracy little by little. We will expose how primitive man was deceived into worshipping Lucifer, then bring the reader down through the centuries and show how Lucifer is being worshipped in these modern 1990's.

To begin this study, let's take a closer look at the name "Lucifer" itself. The name

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

“Lucifer” in Latin means “Light-Bearer” and may also mean the planet Venus, which is the “morning star at dawn”[2]. In Creek mythology, Lucifer was personified as a male figure bearing a torch[3]. Hence, we have the origin of the Light-Bearer of the Olympic Games. The Creek transliteration of the name of this incarnation of Lucifer in the myth was Teitan. In middle English his name was Titan, which also meant “Sungod”[4]. A distorted record of the rebellion of Lucifer and that of the rebel giant Nimrod has been preserved in Creek mythology. Titan (Teitan), the personification of Lucifer, was the ancestor of a race of giant humans here on earth who were overthrown by the Olympian gods[6]. Hence, the word titan today means “one gigantic in size or power.” And, the word titanism today in our language means “spirit of rebellion; or a defiance of and revolt against the established order or authority” [6].

As Lucifer was the chief leader that led the angelic host to rebel against God, so did Nimrod cause the early descendants of Noah to rebel against God. Flavius Josephus, the ancient Jewish historian, wrote about Nimrod and how he seduced the people of his day to rebel against God, and was first to teach the arts of masonry, while building the “Tower of Babel.” From the book “The Complete Works of Flavius Josephus”, we read the following:

“ ... Now it was Nimrod who excited them to such an affront and contempt of God. He was the grandson of Ham, the son of Noah, a bold man, and of great strength of hand. He persuaded them not to ascribe it to God, as if it was through his means they were happy, but to believe that it was their own courage which produced that happiness. He also gradually changed the government into tyranny, seeing no other way of turning men from fear of God, but to bring them into a constant dependence on his own power. He also said he would be revenged on God, if he would have a mind to drown the world again, for that he would build a tower too high for the waters to be able to reach! And that he would avenge himself on God for destroying their forefathers!

“Now the multitude were very ready to follow the determination of Nimrod, and to esteem it a piece of cowardice to submit to God; and they built a tower, neither sparing any pains, nor being in any degree negligent about the work. And by reason of the multitude of hands employed in it, it grew very high, sooner than any one could expect; but the thickness of it was so great, and it was so strongly built, that thereby its great height seemed, upon the view, to be less than it really was.” (The Complete Works of Flavius Josephus, Whiston, Kregel Publications, 1960,1978, p.30.)

Nimrod tried to unite the whole known world of his day into a One World Government that would be anti-God or Antichrist. But God wanted the sons of Noah to eventually replenish the earth by traveling abroad the earth and settling in colonies. This would have kept in check the wickedness that has always derived out of the cities. In the beginning, it was not intended that man be crowded together in large cities. This tower of Babel, the building of which Nimrod supervised, was to have two great significances. The city of Babel would become the metropolis of the world and unite its inhabitants under the dictatorial rule of Nimrod. And its tower was to be a monument to man to stand as a symbol of the wisdom of its builders.

By building the city of Babel, Nimrod hoped to prevent the people from scattering abroad into colonies as the Lord intended. While in the midst of this building, when the

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

tower reached an height that it could today be called “skyscraper,” our Lord came against it. In Genesis 11:3-9 we read: “And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar. And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. And the Lord came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded. And the Lord said, Behold, the people is one, and they have one language; and this they began to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them which they have imagined to do. Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another’s speech. So the Lord scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city. Therefore is the name of it Babel (confusion); because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the Lord scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.”

Nimrod, who also built Nineveh, was worshipped by its early inhabitants under his deified name “Ninus.” He was first to incite people to war with their neighbors after the confusion of tongues had scattered the early descendants of Noah over the earth. Trogus Pompeius, who wrote of Ninus, states that the first King of Nineveh caused the people to war against themselves. Alexander Hislop compiled this statement written by Trogus Pompeius, the ancient historian, in his book *The Two Babylons*, p. 23:

“ ‘Ninus, king of Assyrians,’ says Trogus Pompeius epitomized by Justin, ‘first of all changed the contented moderation of the ancient manners, incited by a new passion, the desire of conquest. He was the first who carried on war against his neighbours and he conquered all nations from Assyria to Lybia, as they were yet unacquainted with the arts of war.’ ”

Hislop goes on to quote another ancient historian named Diodorus Siculus and shows how Trogus Pompeius and Siculus both agree with each other.

“ ‘Ninus, the most ancient of the Assyrian kings mentioned in history, performed great actions. Being naturally of a warlike disposition, and ambitious of glory that results from valour, he armed a considerable number of young men that were brave and vigorous like himself, trained them up a long time in laborious exercises and hardships, and by that means accustomed them to bear the fatigues of war, and to face dangers with intrepidity.’ ” Loizeaux Brothers, *Neptune*, NJ, 1916.

Hence, Nimrod (Ninus) was celebrated at Nineveh, which he built, as a War-god, and his epics as a hunter, a warrior, and his death were later imitated in the Assyrian, Babylonian, Egyptian, Creek, Roman and American Indian Mysteries. His Egyptian name was Osiris[7]. To the Romans, he was also worshipped as Mars (which means “The Rebel”), from which our name March was derived. He was Zernebogus to the Anglo-Saxon, which means: “The Seed of the Prophet Cush”[8], But, Nimrod’s ancient Babel name was Merodach, which means “To Be Bold, or Rebel”[9]. So here we find the real meaning of these two gods found in Scripture: “Bel (TheConfunder) is confounded, Merodach (The Rebel) is broken in pieces Jeremiah 50:2.” We will study more of the origin of the name “Bel” later.

In the Babylonian myth of Tammuz, or Thammuz (the equivalent to the Egyptian god Osiris, who actually was Nimrod, the ringleader in the great apostacy against our Lord,

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

was ordered to be killed by a certain king. The reason given for his death was that Tammuz, the incarnation of the Sun-god, tried to promote the worship of Astrology to this certain king. However, this king ordered him to be put to death. Maimonides, another ancient historian, had read deeply into the learning of the Chaldeans. He describes this myth, quoted by Hislop in *The Two Babylons*, p. 62:

“When the false prophet named Thammuz preached to a certain king that he should worship the seven stars and the twelve signs of the Zodiac, that king ordered him to be put to a terrible death. On the night of his death all the images assembled from the ends of the earth into the temple of Babylon, to the great golden image of the Sun, which was suspended between heaven and earth. That image prostrated itself in the midst of the temple, and so did all the images around it, while it related to them all that had happened to Thammuz. The images wept and lamented all the night long, and then in the morning they flew away, each to his own temple again, to the ends of the earth. And hence arose the custom every year on the first day of the month of Thammuz to mourn and to weep for Thammuz.”

Now, in the worship of the Sun-god among the Mexicans, they believed that for the Sun-god to bestow life on the world, he needed also to receive life from it [10]. To show the reader the murderous character of Satan displayed in people, and what human beings can be led to do by his false religious spirit, we will explore some of the reasons behind the rites of human sacrifices.

To the ancient Mexicans, the heart was the seat and symbol of life, and bleeding hearts of men and animals were presented to the Sun-god to maintain him in vigor and enable him to run his course across the sky [11],

Now, when the Israelites turned their backs from worshipping the Lord, they adopted the worship of the pagan gods from their neighbors. And they too were led by pagan high priests to sacrifice human beings. “They joined themselves also unto Baalpeor and ate the sacrifices of the dead. Thus they provoked the Lord to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them. And they served their idols which were a snare unto them. Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto DEVILS and shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with blood.” Psalms 106:28, 29, 36-38.

The ignorant Israelites were not sacrificing their children to gods, as they thought, but unto devils. Paul, over 1000 years later, said the sacrifices of the Gentiles which the Israelites adopted were actually “Sacrifices to Devils.” “But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.” 1 .Corinthians 10:20.

As history has documented, that greatest object in pagan worship was the sun, who was symbolized all over the world as a heavenly bull [12]. The pagans displayed the cosmic god in their arts as a bull standing on its hind legs with a tail, hoofs and horns, with a man’s head and arms, with a threeprong pitchfork in his hand. So the ancient cosmic symbol of the Sun-god, with hoofs, a tail, horns and a pitchfork, is where we today get our symbol for Satan as having hoofs, a tail, and horns, with a pitchfork in his hand.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

In pagan philosophy, lightning was the manifestation of their god's wrath and an agent of his punishment. The thunder was the voice of his warnings [13]. In ancient Greece, thunder and lightning were believed by the worshippers of Zeus to be manifestations of his presence. Any spot struck by lightning became sacred. The very name "Zeus" (skt. *dyaus*, "The Bright Sky") identifies him as the god of the sky and its phenomena [14]. In Rome he was worshipped as Jupiter, in Scandinavia, Thor, and in Canaan, Baal, the Storm god.

Lightning from the sky separates into branches; hence, the lightning bolt found in the hand of the supreme god of the sky was stylized into a pitchfork. This was a symbol for his power, as he who controls the lightning bolt.

Besides Satan's personation of Christ just before Jesus' Second Coming, what other power of God is the second beast of Revelation 13:11-17 going to counterfeit through lying wonders? "And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men." And this is still future.

The prince of the power of the air is also the prince of darkness. Just as the pagan was deceived by Satan in ancient times, so is the Christian in modern times. And, if man can learn how to bring electricity down from the sky and harness its energy, how much more could Satan, a supernatural being, who is even called in the Bible "The Prince of the Power of the Air" (Ephesians 2:2), able to cause destructive storms! And not only this, but also give his followers secret knowledge how to do the same to their enemies.

Because the Sun-god was believed to have this power and would also give it to his followers, if they were obedient, or would zap his enemies with his bolt, the pagans worshipped their gods through fear. In Bible Truth, it is the goodness of God that turns an evil person to worship Him (Romans 2:4). But in pagan belief, it was the anger of the Storm god, his hatred for man, his unmerciful attributes, that made the pagans bow before him. Not through love, but through fear. Their whole worship revolved around winning the evil one's favor by pacifying him through sacrifice and appeasement.

The main features behind the pure demon worship of ancient Babylon can be seen today by the open worship of the Yezidis of Kurdistan, Armenia, and the Caucasus. In their pagan worship they believe it is "Melek Taus," who is the Devil, that was the co-creator of the world [15]. Their religion today is the worship of both Good and Evil, or Christ and Satan. They have adopted some heretical elements of Christianity, and some precepts of Islam. They regard Jesus as an angel in human form and recognize Muhammad as a Prophet with Abraham. They practice circumcision and baptism. Instead of Christ as the creative agent of the Godhead (Ephesians 3:10), they regard the Devil as the creative agent of the Supreme God, and seek even today to (appease) him as the author of evil. They also avoid mentioning the name of the Devil in fear of offending him [16]. We will study another religious movement that has the dualism of good and evil to be worshipped from today's Rock Era a little later. This study should be particularly interesting for people who called themselves Christians during the epidemic of the Beatle hysteria.

The Yezedis, like most pagans, believe their destinies are not determined by a good, loving, kind and gentle God, but by the Evil One, who has no mercy, who delights in destroying mankind. They believe that the good God will forgive no matter how they regard him. But, it is the Evil One whose favor they must secure. He, as the destructive

DUST THOU ART • The Cooper Chronicles

deity, must be pacified by offering him sacrifice, penance, and worship.

Is this not similar to how multitudes who call themselves Christians are led to worship the Lord of the Scriptures? Is it not pictured by erring priests and pastors that God is a vengeful God, who is ever waiting to cast the unrepentant into a burning place of torment, or sent the repentant to purgatory, so they may be tortured by fire until they suffer enough to be purified for Heaven? Is it not screamed, dramatized and shouted to congregations about how gruesome are the tortures of them who are now, so they say, in Hell, the burning place of torment?

There is hardly a Christian denomination that doesn't teach the doctrine of Life After Death or Immortality of the Soul. But the Bible clearly states that no one lives on after death. "For the living know that they shall die: But **THE DEAD KNOW NOT ANYTHING**, neither have they any more a reward: for the memory of them is forgotten. Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished: neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun." Ecclesiastes 9:5,6.

If the wicked are tormented in Hell Fire as taught by most Christian priests and pastors, when the wicked die, would they not have some knowledge of the torment they are supposed to be experiencing? "Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might: For there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grove, whither thou goest." Ecclesiastes 9:10.

If the righteous go to Heaven after death as taught in most Christian churches, would they not be praising the Lord? The Bible says: "The Dead Praise Not The Lord, Neither Any That Go Down In Silence." Psalms 115:17.

If man goes to Heaven at death like most Christian churches tell their members, wouldn't these righteous people have some thoughts or ideas where they are? The Bible says: "His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that **VERY DAY HIS THOUGHTS PERISH**." Psalm 146:4.

Some go to the gravesites to talk to their dead friends or relatives, but the Bible says: "His sons come to honour, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought low but he perceiveth it not of them." Job 14:21. "For in death there is **NO REMEMBRANCE OF THEE, IN THE GRAVE WHO SHALL GIVE THEE THANKS?**" Psalms 6:5.

Jesus plainly stated that the dead are still in the graves at His Second Coming, not in Heaven: "Verily, Verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, **WHEN THE DEAD SHALL HEAR THE VOICE OF THE SON OF GOD: AND THEY THAT HEAR SHALL LIVE**." ... "MARVEL NOT AT THIS: FOR THE HOUR IS COMING, IN WHICH ALL THAT ARE IN THE GRAVES SHALL HEAR HIS VOICE, AND SHALL COME FORTH; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation." John 5:25,28,29.

Both the wicked and the righteous are still in their graves. However, there is a Hell Fire where the wicked will surely be destroyed. But this is still future. This hell fire comes from Heaven, not from some secret place where the dead are now receiving their punishment. The Devil is not in charge of some secret place called Hell that is under the earth where all the wicked have been thrown. Nor does the Devil run around with his pitchfork, sticking and burning the wicked both day and night. The fire will be from

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Heaven and will destroy the wicked and also the Devil himself. Revelation 20.

Peter foretold Christ's Second Coming would be in fire: "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness: but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall MELT WITH FERVENT HEAT, THE EARTH ALSO AND THE WORKS THAT ARE THEREIN SHALL BE BURNED UP." 2.Peter 3:9, 10.

David foretold Christ's Second Coming 1,000 years before Jesus was born. In Psalm 50:3-5, we read: "Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before Him, and it shall be tempestuous round about Him. He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that He may Judge His people. Gather my saints together unto me; those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice."

Paul also foretold that Jesus would be a consuming fire to those who have rejected the Gospel. 2.Thessalonians 1:7-9, "And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, in flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of His power." In Isaiah 29:6 we read: "Thou shalt be visited of the Lord of hosts with THUNDER, AND WITH EARTHQUAKE, AND GREAT NOISE, WITH STORM AND TEMPEST AND THE FLAME OF DEVOURING FIRE."

The doctrine of the wicked being thrown into ever burning fire cannot be found in either the Old or New Testaments, but it is found on the pages of Sun worship. The Hell Fire Jesus plainly described in Scripture has two time periods. There are two different times fire and brimstone shall rain from Heaven. The first shall be at Christ's Second Coming. But the consuming fire that finally destroys the Devil, his angels, and the wicked will not be until after the 1,000 years described in Revelation 20:1-6, 9, 10. This is when the wicked will be raised from the dead, and Satan will make a last effort to destroy the New Jerusalem: "And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city; and fire CAME DOWN FROM GOD OUT OF HEAVEN, AND DEVOURED THEM. AND THE DEVIL THAT DECEIVED THEM WAS CAST INTO THE LAKE OF FIRE AND BRIMSTONE, WHERE THE BEAST AND THE FALSE PROPHET ARE, AND SHALL BE TORMENTED DAY AND NIGHT FOR EVER AND EVER." Revelation 20:9, 10.

This whole earth is going to be covered with fire. Fire is a purifying agent. And it will be fire that our Lord will use to purify the earth of its pollutions caused by Satan and man for 6,000 years.

In the book of Malachi we read the following: "For behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven: and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch." Malachi 4:1.

The Lord destroyed everything in Noah's day by water; that was just a shadow of the earth when it shall be covered by fire. Peter saw this was to come and said in 2.Peter 3:5,6, "For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water: Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished: But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto FIRE against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.”

As stated before, there are two periods of this Hell Fire predicted by both the Old Testament Prophets and by the New Testament Apostles. And, there are also to be two resurrections. In Revelation 20:1-9, it plainly states the resurrection of the wicked and their destruction will not happen until the 1,000-year millenium is over. “And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the hottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.” We will study more of this very important doctrine later.

Now, among the first inhabitants of the earth, Lucifer’s first lie was “YE SHALL NOT SURELY DIE (Genesis 3:4).” And, this same LIE of the Devil has been used from Adam and Eve’s day to our present time today. Here lies the origin of the foundation of the falsehood of immortal soul, reincarnation, all forms of Spiritualism, Astrology, Black Magic, Necromancy, Purgatory and Hell, the burning place of torment. The whole system of the Mystery of Iniquity is based on this lie of the Devil, “Life after Death.” But the Bible is very clear: “THOU SHALT SURELY DIE.” Genesis 2:16, 17.

Man does not continue to live after death as most have been deceived into believing. “For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not anything.” Ecclesiastes 9:5.

As stated before, the myths about “Life After Death” can be traced in the legends of Nimrod who became the great god of the Assyrians and Babylonians [17]. At Nineveh, Austen H. Layard, from the British Museum, uncovered the ancient city and discovered over 25,000 tablets describing the ancient history of the Assyrian Empire [18]. Layard found inscriptions at Nineveh that said it was Ninus who built the city [10]. The word “Nineveh” itself means “The Habitation of Ninus”[20], But it has been discovered that the name Ninus was just a deified name the early Assyrians called Nimrod, because the Bible itself says it was Nimrod who built Nineveh (Genesis 10:11). Nimrod (Ninus) was said to have been killed, according to the inscriptions, but his “spirit” became immortal and flew up to the Sun and he became “Beelsamon,” “Lord of Heaven” [21].

In all forms of witchcraft, as in all modern forms today, the doctrine of “Immortality of the Soul” was the center of their whole pagan belief and worship. Pagans believed that when they died they took possession of one of the stars in Heaven. The ignorant pagans, like multitudes of Christians today, believe that the spirits of the dead are “ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation.” Hebrews 1:14.

If the reader has ever read into the history of any nation, the history of the people

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

shows that their whole culture was surrounded by the belief in “Life After Death,” “Reincarnation,” and communicating with the dead. Multitudes of pagan traditions, worldwide, have their origin in the Legends of Nimrod.

The Babylonians taught that the fate of everything was dependent on the sky. The Babylonians, as most ancient people, believed that each mortal, like the gods, had his own star in the Sky [22], Here we can begin to see why primitive men believed their chief gods inhabited the planets and named the planets as the homes of their gods. Saturn (the Roman god of crops) is believed to be the star-god Stephen said the ancient Israelites worshipped in their apostasy under the name of Remphan [23], “Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the Star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.” Acts 7:43, see also Amos 5:26.

This will also help us to understand the cosmic religion of Astrology, and how Astrology ties in with Sun worship. Astrology was actually the origin of the pagan sciences and pagan symbols. John, in the book of Revelation, was given this sacred number 666 of Astrology to identify who this beast is (see Revelation 13:1-11, and 18) that Jesus warns not to be identified with (Revelation 14:9,10).

In the ancient Babylonian astrological system, it is the Sun-god who is the ruler and main god of the zodiac. And all the gods of heaven (the stars) were considered offspring of the sun. According to pagan philosophy, all the star gods you have heard about in school were actually manifestations of the heat, fire and light which flowed from the sun. It was believed that it was the Sun-god who was the source of all things, and all the other gods were but emanations of the sun, “flesh of his flesh.” Therefore, all the manifestations of the gods of nature were just manifestations of the one god, the Sun, whose worship by primitive man was in reality to Satan. Even Lucifer’s name means “Day Star,” the “Illuminated One,” or “Shining One”[24],

The Egyptians, Persians, Greeks, Romans, Hindus and American Indians, like the Babylonians, all believed that their gods were just representations of the one god. The ancient people, shortly after the flood, had a knowledge of the True God of Noah, Shem, and Abraham. But the worship of the True God of Noah, Shem, and Abraham soon became perverted into idolatry by the larger population when Nimrod tried to unite the whole world into a One World Government. And this anti-God movement shall be attempted by some modern Nimrods in our time!

Both history and the Bible reveal that the greatest mystery to mankind has always been the Universe. And Satan, the Prince of the Power of the Air, used man’s curiosity about the heavenly host to cause man to worship them instead of their Creator. “And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord and served Baalim (the Sun-god).” Judges 2:11.

The word Baalim is a term to describe the whole system of Sun worship. Augustine said in his book, The City of God, that all the learned pagan doctors declared that all the chief gods of the Greek-Roman world were ‘one and the same love,’ and that all the stars were part of love and had rational souls [25]. All the chief gods of Greece and Rome were the same gods worshipped in Babylonia, Assyria, Egypt, Persia, and North and South America [26]. Only the names were different, like their languages and cultures

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

were. It was from Babylon (Babel) that Sun worship started. And, it is also where all ancient and modern nations today receive their system of Astrology [27].

In pagan philosophy, the stars controlled the affairs of the human race. Hence, the science of Astrology claims to interpret the will of the star gods. The chief star gods of the pagans were the gods of Astrology, which were believed to be just emanations of the one god, the Sun-God [28], the ruler of the Zodiac. Astrology is the foundation of all the pagan sciences of the occult, whose author is Lucifer, and his spirit guides are his angels. Spiritualism, which is just another name for Witchcraft, is today, among the young, the biggest rival of Jesus Christ. It will be through Spiritualism that men and women will come with all manner of lying wonders that will gather the whole world under Satan's banner. "Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there, believe it not. For there shall arise false Christs and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect." Matthew 24:23,24.

Spiritualism (Witchcraft) will deceive the whole world into accepting a strong delusion that will bring Satan to finally use his crowning deception that will cause most to lose their salvation. Lucifer, this Old Serpent, called the Devil, will personate Jesus Christ just before the real Christ comes the Second Time. This will be Satan's last effort to destroy mankind. However, students of the Bible, who have made Scripture their only standard to judge between truth and error, will not be fooled into worshipping Satan as Christ. For the satanic movement to unite the world under one banner and Christ walking upon this earth again is a complete contradiction of Scripture. But to actually understand any of this, the reader must not be ignorant of Satan's devices; so we need to examine what the Bible says Spiritualism or, what Witchcraft is. This we will study in Part II of this Chapter.

1. The modern term for witchcraft taught in Colleges today.
2. The origin of the "Great Rite" among modern day witches.
3. What is Phallicism?
4. The Jewish Star of David is not originally from Judaism, but Babylonian Witchcraft.
5. The Pentagram and Pentagon.
6. Sacred Numbers and Letters in Witchcraft That Deceive Today.
7. The Origin of the Number 666.
8. Names for the Devil and Sun-gods That Add to 666.
9. The Origin of the Name Phoenix (Fenex), an Ancient Name for Lucifer.

Little do young Rock and Rollers know they are deceived by an unseen host of agents of the Devil. The Bible warns it will be demons, using people as their instruments, that will lead others into rejecting the True Christ. "For they are the spirits of DEVILS, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty." Revelation 16:14.

There is absolutely nothing romantic about Satan. He will give some power to work miracles, but this is his way of deceiving. Just as God uses man to lead others to Him, so does Satan. However, unlike God, once Satan has used a person for his own purposes, Satan will cast away all whom he has used to deceive others, like a man casts away his trash into the trash can. So to help a Bible student avoid falling into any of Satan's traps,

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

one can learn from the Scriptures and from those whom Satan has already used, how not to become another one of his victims.

To start, we need to study again the first deception at the Garden of Eden. As we stated before, the Devil uses camouflages to keep his worship hidden. The Sun and Nimrod were only a front used by Lucifer to get multitudes to bow before him. However, the first camouflage he used to deceive Adam and Eve was the serpent. The very thing Satan used to deceive Adam and Eve became eventually one of the most sacred symbols of Sun worship! Instead of the serpent as being a symbol of Satan and deception, as the Bible instructs, the serpent became a symbol of the "Great Benefactor and Healer" of mankind. The serpent was worshipped as the "God of Healing" and "Life-Restorer." "YE SHALL NOT SURELY DIE," Genesis 3:3, was Lucifer's first lie to our first parents. The serpent, the god of healing, was generally represented in the pagan arts entwined on a stick, staff or a stock of a tree [1], Here we find the origin of the strange symbol that the American Medical Association (AMA) uses today. This medical insignia was originally the symbol of the Egyptian god Hermes, who we will see in a moment was Nimrod's father, Cush. And it's here we find the origin of the word hermetic. This ancient word found in classical literature actually derived from the ancient Egyptian god of medicine. This name is actually Chaldean and the Greeks and Egyptians adopted this god from the Babylonians. The very word hermetic means the hidden knowledge of magic, occult sciences, etc [2], Not only was the serpent worshipped by the ignorant pagans as "The Great Benefactor" for mankind, the serpent ironically enough was worshipped also as "The Great Enlightener." What did Satan say to Adam and Eve besides, "Ye shall not surely die?" In Genesis 3:5 we read: "FOR GOD DOT KNOW THAT IN THE DAY YE EAT THEREOE THEN YOUR EYES SHALL BE OPENED, AND YE SHALL BE AS GODS, KNOWING GOOD AND EVIL."

In *The Two Babylons*, by Hislop, p. 227, we read the following:

"Along with the sun, as the great fire-god, and, in due time, identified with him, was the serpent worshipped. In the mythology of the primitive world, says Owen, 'the serpent is universally the symbol of the sun. In Egypt, one of the commonest symbols of the sun, or sun god, is a disc with a serpent around it. The original reason of that identification seems just to have been that, as the sun was the great enlightener of the physical world, so the serpent was held to have been the great enlightener of the spiritual, by giving mankind the 'Knowledge of Good and Evil.' " "The ancient Mayans of the Yucatan in Mexico worshipped the serpent god under the name of Can. Can means "serpent" in the Mayan language, as Can or A-Can was the ancient Sumerian and ancient Scottish word for serpent. Here we find the origin of our word canny, shrewd or serpent-like. The Babylonians worshipped Can the serpent and Vul, the god of fire. The Romans simply combined the two words into 'Vulcan,' the Roman god of fire from when also comes our word "volcano" [3], This seems to be how the Mayans and Mexicans named their gods. They too combined two words to describe their serpent god. "Kulkul" means "beautiful bird," and "Can," serpent. Hence, "Kulkulcan," which means "Bird Serpent" in the Mayan language. This is the exact same meaning for Quetzalcoatl, the Mexican pagan messiah in central Mexico [4].

Interestingly enough, the cosmic symbol for Quetzalcoatl was a feathered serpent!

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Here is another interesting observation. The origin of the word “Vatican” also derived from two words. The Latin word “vatic” or “vatis” means “prophet or soothsayer” [5]. The combined word, “Vatican,” appears to mean “divination by the serpent”! The symbol for Astrology is often shown in pagan arts as a serpent in a circular position with his tail in his mouth. This represented eternal life.

There is the strong evidence from Scripture that the serpent originally had wings and flew, instead of having legs as the evolutionists say. The Scriptures reveal it was a curse for the serpent to travel on his belly as he does now. “And the Lord God said unto the serpent, because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field: upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life.” Genesis 3:14.

Hence, that feathered serpent that has been displayed in pagan arts and worshipped as the god of healing, is none other but “that Old Serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world.” Revelation 12:9.

While Satan changed the image of the serpent into something to be adored and worshipped, the goat, from antiquity, symbolized the Devil. The goat, known for its agility, stubborn character and having its own way, is what Astrologers say people are who are born under the sign of Capricorn, the He-Goat. Witches in the Middle Ages were widely reputed to worship the Devil in the form of a goat [6]. During the Middle Ages there was a widespread witch panic that produced witch hunts and witch trials. Witches were often charged with poisonings and other injuries as well as murder. The charge of murder might have been derived from making a wax image of a hated person and consuming it over a slow fire or sticking it with pins. African witchdoctors, Haitian experts in Voodoo, and American Indian medicine men indulged in this Satanic Black Art. The Middle Ages witch trials record how multitudes of witches confessed, under torture, that they held local meetings called covens to adore their master, make plans to execute the diabolic will, and partake in bestial rites. In southern Europe the site where the witches met was called a synagogue; in Germany it was called a blocksberg [7]. These meetings usually took place at midnight. It was brought out during the trials that witches claimed they came to their meetings by being carried by the Devil: others were able to fly by anointing themselves with oils from the bodies of murdered infants; still others rode broom-sticks, or a cow or a goat. At the rendezvous Satan appeared as a black animal, often a goat, or as a man with cloven feet [8]. There are many different sects in modern witchcraft today; however, modern day witches do not believe that the Devil exists. They are not Satanist old women with long black hair and a wart on their nose. A Christian will be shocked to know that ancient Witchcraft has been revived and modernized among the young people today. And, it is the religion of some of those who control the wealth of the world! Their covens (churches) are today Federally recognized tax exempt churches, and enjoy the same rights under the protection of the law as do the Christians. And, believe it or not, there are millions of both male and female witches here in the United States alone.

Witchcraft is the biggest rival religion of Christianity in England and America [9].

It is interesting enough, however, that these modern witches exalt the horn gods and the pagan goddesses such as the Egyptian pagan trinity Osiris, Isis, Homs, which origi-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

nated in the worship of Nimrod (the Sun), his wife Semiramis (the moon), and Tammuz (the Morning Star).

Like their pagan brethren, modern day witches are ignorant to the fact that these gods do not exist. Even though they claim the Devil does not exist, they too are in reality bowing their knee before him. They exalt the gods Satan hid behind to deceive the ancient nations. Pan or Bacchus is another god the witches exalt and worship. It depends on what coven they belong to. Anyway, how was this ancient pagan god displayed in pagan art? He had a man's head with horns and cloven feet!

Now witchcraft, as stated before, has been modernized. Modern day witches who worship the gods of cosmic forces claim now to work magic and cast spells for the general good of the community. This kind of witchcraft is called white magic. Those who practice casting spells that injure people practice what is known as Black Magic.

However, most of these modern day witches claim to be good witches as in The Wizard of Oz, and unlike medieval witchcraft that made an image out of wax to stick pins in it so the person the wax image looked like would die, these modern day witches claim now that this wax image is used to heal people. This revised and modern form of witchcraft is called today Wicca, which is the feminine form of an Old English word, "Wicce," meaning—"Witch" [10]. The main feature of Wicca is, however, nature worship. Just as the ancient Baal worshippers in Babylonia believed it was the cosmic Star gods that were responsible for pouring out the rain from Heaven and caused fertility among the plants and mankind, so do these ignorant people in these modern witch covens teach their little ones these things.

The word Baal, so often seen throughout the Old Testament, was used to describe a god. The word means "Lord" or "Master" [11] and in the Bible it was the name for the Sun-god.

Now, kings of pagan nations often were considered the incarnation of the Sun-god, and to identify with the Sun-god the kings would adopt the name of his god as Jezebel's father did in 1.Kings 16:31. His name was "Ethbaal" which means "with Baal" or "Baal's man" [12].

Just as ancient Sun-kings pretended to be the ancient incarnation of the Sun-god, so does modern witchcraft teach that the High Priest is the personification of the horned god Pan, or Osiris. And, the High Priestess of these covens, like ancient Sun worship, is the personification of Isis, Diana, or one of the other names this pagan goddess has throughout the world. Baal worship was basically a fertility cult that taught its followers that the Sun-god and Moon-goddess controlled the seasons, brought fertility, etc. Here we find the origin of the beliefs of Wicca.

Witches, ancient and modern, take off their clothes during their meetings as a symbol of freedom, and so the power they say they receive from their gods can freely flow from their bodies. A circle is drawn to contain and concentrate the power the witches claim to receive through lewd dancing and chanting. On nights of the full moon and other festivals, the High Priest of witchcraft performs a ritual known as "Drawing Down the Moon." This is taught to new members to explain how the High Priestess becomes the incarnation of the Moongoddess [13].

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Witches believe that the build-up of power is achieved much more readily when the participants are naked, and when a certain sexual tension is present. When these witches reach the power they want charged in their atmosphere, they begin to cast their spells. They claim the spells should always be for the good; an evil spell, they say, rebounds threefold upon the head of its creator. After their spells are cast, the witches settle down to a ceremony that is similar to the holy communion held for the Egyptian god Osiris. However, instead of a round disk wafer that was an Egyptian symbol of the sun, some modern day witches make cakes in the shape of a five pointed star called the Pentagram. This to the occultist is one of the most powerful weapons in magic. The Pentagram symbolism is based on that of the number five which according to Astrology, stands for the living world of nature, such as Air, Fire, Water, Earth, and the Spirit of their god and pagan goddess who used the elements, according to witchcraft, to create the Universe.

The number five in Astrology also represents the four directions and the center, for the five senses (smell, taste, sight, touch and hearing).

Witchcraft, like all forms of Spiritualism, teaches man is a microcosm (miniature universe); man is the ruler of nature, and as the miniature image, the potential master of all things [14]. So, the Pentagram (five pointed star) with one of its points projecting upwards is imagined in Witchcraft as a man's body with arms and legs extended, and is a symbol of the dominance of the divine spirit. It is used as a magical weapon for invoking good influences and keeps the evil spirits at bay, say those who practice white magic.

Many of our youth reject the religion of the Bible, and now worship the created things instead of the Creator through this new modern form of Witchcraft because Witchcraft today is attractive and has taken on a brighter look. Instead of the satanic evil looking people of the Middle Ages, the witches of today have been, for the past century, portrayed as good people, who fight against the evil forces of this world, such as "Wonder Woman," with her sign of white magic (the Pentagram) displayed on her forehead. But to distinguish the bad witches from the good witches, say the occultists, a reversed Pentagram with two points upward is a symbol of Black Magic, and of those who do worship the Devil. The two points of the star pointed upwards suggests the horns of the Devil symbolized as a goat attacking the Heavens with his horns [15]. This five pointed star which has two points upward was, and is today, worn as an amulet by open Devil worshippers, and by many modern day magicians and wizards. Originally this evil sign was worn to show Satan that they had chosen him as their leader [16].

Is this not chilling and frightening to know that multitudes of women of high fashion may not be aware that when they wear that little gold chain around their neck, with this five pointed star with two points upward, they are showing they have chosen the Devil's side, and seek his protection? Is it not chilling to know that they who call themselves Freemasons, and the ladies who call themselves "The Order of the Eastern Star" display this evil sign in their lodges? We will study even more shocking truths about the origin and purpose of these Secret Societies in the next chapter.

As stated earlier, there are many sects of modern witchcraft today, and many variations found in their rituals. In some covens the cakes they use in their communion are made into the shape of a crescent, which is the symbol of the Moon-goddess. These cakes, by the way, are made of salt, honey, wine, meal, oil and, in some covens, blood. They are

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

eaten in honour of the Egyptian god Horns [17] or whatever god the coven exalts.

In ancient witchcraft the cakes were round with a cross drawn on them that represented the first letter of the name of the ancient dead and risen pagan messiah "Tammuz," who was the incarnation of the Sun-god and the son of the Moon-goddess (the Queen of Heaven). Even the Israelites, when they turned from the worship of our Creator made these same cakes that honoured the pagan queen of Heaven and her god-child Tammuz. In Jeremiah 7:18 our Lord condemned this ancient ritual in the worship of these cosmic gods. "The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger."

Today, the Roman Catholic Church dedicates these same cakes to the Virgin Mary whom they ironically call the Queen of Heaven [18]. These cakes are called by Roman Catholic "Hot Cross Buns" [19]. The name of this pagan goddess the Israelites worshipped and dedicated these cakes to is found in Judges 2:13. Her name to the Israelites was Ashtaroth. To the early Romans her name was Venus, the goddess of love.

Witchcraft is just another word for Spiritualism, but the modern word used to cover-up the evil name of Witchcraft so it may be taught in Colleges is "Parapsychology." Now, to understand this other abomination found in both ancient and modern Witchcraft, the reader must understand that it was the Sun-god and Moon-goddess who created the whole Universe, according to these witches. To honour this pagan belief, a ritual called "The Great Rite" is strictly observed among these so-called "good" witches. Since the High Priest in a coven is believed to be the incarnation of Pan, the Sun-god, and the High Priestess is the incarnation of the Queen of Heaven, the Moon-goddess, these two mimic the myth in the creation of the Universe by the Sun-god and the Moon-goddess when they perform "The Great Rite" ritual, which is engaging in sacred prostitution.

This is justified by the witches on the grounds of fertility, because after all, they say, Wicca is a fertility cult [20].

To try to understand any of this perversion so you can teach others how to avoid it, the reader simply needs to realize that this abominable practice of sacred prostitution found today in modern witchcraft is nothing new. All ancient heathen worship of the Sun-gods had within its philosophies Phallicism. What is Phallicism? It is the veneration and worship of male and female sex organs. The union of male and female organs is symbolized in witchcraft as a point within a circle, and also as two triangles uniting to make a "Hexagram" [21] better known today as the "Star of David." The truth is, King David of Israel never carried this emblem that is now the symbol of Israel. This emblem was adopted from witchcraft by some Jewish priests who had explored deep into the Babylonian religion during their captivity in Babylon. From here sprang witchcraft in another garb called the Cabala.

The Mexican Indian, centuries before seeing a white man, had the Hexagram as the symbol of their phallic worship of the cosmic gods. Often the Hexagram is displayed as a symbol of the 7 planets that serpentine their way through the Zodiac. The Sun in the center is displayed in a circle with a point in its center.

Usually before these modern day witches partake of the cake and wine to honour

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Homs or Pan, as we examined in part one of this chapter, a ceremony for any new initiates into their coven is performed. This involved blinding, binding, and whipping new members for the purpose of purification. However, this ceremony is not as brutal as in medieval covens; they are good witches, so the whip they use now is said to be of embroidered silk. However, those present with sadomasochistic tendencies might be satisfied. The following five-fold kiss bestowed by the High Priest or Priestess on the feet, knees, genitals, breasts and lips of a new member speaks for itself [22],

In *Man, Myth and Magic, An Illustrated Encyclopedia of the Supernatural*, Vol. 14, p. 1867, Cavendish, we read the following:

“Only three pieces of magic can be performed at each meeting, they claim, and the spells should always be for the good; an evil spell rebounds threefold upon the head of its creator. Sometimes the spell is cast telepathically: for instance, in the case of a spell cast to cure a person of a bad leg the witches would stand silently and ‘will’ the leg to heal. On other occasions they might use a doll, or ‘fith-fath,’ to represent the sick person - bathe the doll’s leg with a healing potion, or the high priestess might ‘bind’ the spell, wrapping her girdle around the blade of her athame in a special way.”

How popular has this modern witchcraft become? In the September 12th, 1982 *Arkansas Democrat “Family Weekly,”* Georgia Frontiere appeared on the front page. Georgia inherited the Los Angeles Rams when her late (sixth) husband drowned in the rip-tides off the Florida coast in April 1979. He was 72. But what we really are interested in bringing to your attention is her openness about being able, says she, to talk to her dead husband’s spirit, and how she dabbles in the occult. On page 11 of the Sept. 12 issue we read the following: “Georgia gives Nolan Cromwell on unasked for raise ... and Georgia, who dabbles in the occult (she says she’s talked to Carroll’s spirit), mysteriously waves a hand at half-time over Haden’s injured leg, which is believed to be broken.

‘I thought for sure she was nuts,’ Haden says. ‘Then, incredibly, after the doctors told me they were sure it was broken, the X-rays were negative.’ “

Why are more and more people coming out publicly and admitting to be connected with Spiritualism? About 25 years ago they would be afraid to make such statements for fear of public ridicule and harm. However, most Christians never heard of the Fraudulent Mediums Act of 1951 which only applies to those who obtain money from the public under the pretext of possessing supernatural power. This allows those who really can perform these lying wonders to practice their arts legally in the open for the first time in hundreds of years [23].

Most witches, because they believe in the immortality of the soul, teach that every human being has a spirit guide that they can contact for advice. This is also where the Psychics claim their advice and information comes from. These departed souls, they say, are the spirits of loved ones, ancient Indian Chiefs, or Egyptian, Hindu, or Chinese Sages, or Wise Men from past ages. These spirits, they say, have much wisdom because the spirit guides have experienced many reincarnations and have mastered the lessons they were meant to learn while on earth, and now have the power to benefit the living [24],

As we already read from Scriptures, the doctrine of “Life After Death,” or the belief in an immortal soul is a lie from the Devil. But the miracles and spells that some witches

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

have are very real. They may not know it, but they receive their power from Devils who, after they use them to deceive other humans, will destroy the very ones they have used.

However, a person who has chosen the teachings of Jesus Christ, and made His Spirit a guide through a knowledge of the Scriptures, knows that these spirit guides are not spirits of past Sages, but spirits of devils impersonating them. And, the believer who has chosen the God of the Bible is promised protection from those who practice Voodooism and spell casting. In Numbers 23:23 we read: "Surely there is no ENCHANTMENT (Witchery) against Jacob, neither is there any DIVINATION against Israel."

As established earlier, the ancient pagans believed that when they died their souls flew up to the Heavens and took possession of one of the stars. The chief gods of the Zodiac, which were but emanations of the Sun-god, all HAD A SACRED NUMBER. Space does not allow us to examine all of these numbers in Astrology. However, to help us understand why this mysterious number 666 was given to John the Apostle in Revelation 13:18, warning us not to be identified with it, it is necessary now to examine some ancient pagan numerology.

Ancient Astrology teaches that one of the sacred numbers of the Chief god of the Zodiac (the sun) was the number one. The Sun symbol, we saw earlier, was a Heavenly Bull and a serpent. Since Babylon was the birth place of Astrology and the rest of Idolatry, we will see how this BabyIonian system of gods and goddesses spread throughout the ancient world and has penetrated into modern culture today.

Originally, the letters of the various alphabets had, and still have to some extent, a numerical significance. The English language has lost track of this, for there are no numbers that identify with each letter of our alphabet. But, the first letter of the alphabet in many languages still carries with it a reference to the Sun-god (one) whose main symbol was either a serpent or a bull. Take, for instance, the first letter in the Hebrew and Chaldee alphabet. It was a symbol of a bull [25].

The Greek word aleph (alpha) is the name of the first letter in their alphabet, and it means bull or ox. It is interesting to note that the ever-revered bullgod of the Orient (the elephant) has the same root (eleph) in his name, and almost every Hindu temple has its phallic idol to commemorate the life-giving qualities of their god (one). So to honour the Sun, the god (one), the Heavenly Bull-god, the first day of the week [26] (Sunday) and the first of everything was dedicated to the bull-god as sacred. The first day of the month, the first day of the year, the first born son and the first fruits of the harvest and of the flocks, were kept sacred and dedicated to him.

Indeed, most Christians cast away the original day of the worship described in Genesis 2:1-3 (before Jews were ever heard of) for the observance of Sunday, the first day of the week! We will investigate this mystery later.

The number 2 in ancient Astrology is considered a female number and a symbol for the Mother goddess who, according to pagan belief, is the second member of the godhead. However, pagan philosophy teaches that the number 2 was thought upon as an evil number. In ancient paganism, women were considered as evil and the cause of death. Some scholars claim that our very word, evil, is eve-il.

The name of the second letter of the Hebrew Chaldean alphabet is Beth, a feminine

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

proper name which means house. The moon, which is the symbol of the Mother goddess, is ever considered as the monthly house of the Sun in Astrology.

The number 3 is a sacred number identified with the pagan godhead of Baal, Ishtar and Tammuz. Sometimes the number 3 represented a triple aspect of the Sun-god as the ruler of Heaven. While the sun appeared in the sky it was symbolized as a Heavenly Bull. The Serpent was the symbol of the sun in the spiritual realm of things." However, when the sun sinks into the Western ocean at the end of the day and spends the night in the realm of darkness and the dead, he then becomes the fish god, Lord of the Underworld. The Fish-god to the Babylonians, Assyrians, and Philistines was Dagon. This name Dagon, like Kulkulcan of the Mayans, is derived by combining two words. Dag means Fish, and On means Sun. Hence, the part man and part fish gods worshipped in the Old World. To the Romans he was Neptune who was ever displayed in ancient Roman arts as part man, part fish, with a pitchfork in his hand. It was during a festival to celebrate the capture of Samson and to give thanks to Dagon for delivering Samson into the Philistines' hands that Samson pulled down the house in which the Philistines were celebrating, on himself and three thousand Philistines. Judges 16:23-31.

It is an interesting observation that the High Priest of Dagon wore a robe and a mitre that resembled a fish. This mitre the pagan priests wore is the origin of the mitre the Popes and Cardinals wear today. This mitre that resembles a fish head was worn centuries before the birth of Christ by pagan High Priests of Dagon [28].

In India, their trinity is based on the 3 phases of the Sun-god. When the sun rises in the East, he is Brahma, when he gains his meridian, he is Siva, and when he sets in the West, he becomes Vishnu. This explains why the gods of the orient sometimes were displayed with three heads and three pairs of arms on one body. Many pagans believed in the three aspects of the Sun-god, who has 3 phases in which he travels across the sky. Hence, the number 3 in Astrology represents the trinity in Witchcraft.

The number 4 is the sacred number in Astrology for the Sun as Ruler of the four quarters of the Universe, or the four divisions of the Zodiac, the four seasons, and the four directions. It is interesting to note the name of Tammuz, where the cross originally came from. It was originally the initial T in Tammuz, which was known as the sacred Tau. The cross was a symbol of the sun worshippers centuries before Jesus was born. The number 4 itself is little more than a cross. Take away the angular bar and we have a cross. As the reader probably has observed, no Catholic will pray a prayer or worship God until he makes the four directions across his head and body to resemble it. That which is now called the Christian cross was originally the mystic Tau that the Chaldeans used to sacrifice a first born child to the Sun-god [29]. And, it was this very thing that was used to crucify Jesus on. No greater insult could Satan give to Christ than to sacrifice Him on his own symbol of heathen worship.

We have already explored some of the reasoning behind the number 5 in Astrology such as the 5 pointed star (Pentagram), but it is the number 6 that should capture our close attention. The hidden meaning and symbols represented by the number 6 are so involved that an entire book could be written about this number and its origin. Here again, we explore the worship of the serpent, because the number SIX has ever been connected with the serpent.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

It is interesting to note that man and the serpent, along with the other land animals, were created on the sixth day (Genesis 1:24-31). The words used to say SIX, sex in Latin, seis in Spanish, seks in Norwegian, shest in Portuguese, sechs in German and sas in Chaldean-Hebrew, as in most languages, start with the letter S. The letter S derived, believe it or not, from a pictograph of a cobra, erected in its striking position. The hissing sound of the letter S represented the voice of the serpent. We can note that snake, serpent and Satan begin with the serpent letter S. On the heads of cobras there are usually distinct markings in the shape of letters. They are V, U and O. Hence, the ancients invented names for different serpents with these letters, such as the U in Uraeus. That was the Egyptian name for their sacred Asp, which ever appears on the forehead, or crown, of the Pharaoh, who claimed to be the vicar, or the earthly incarnation, of his god [30].

The O occurs in the Greek Ophis, the name of the serpent whom the Gnostics worshipped. During their celebration of their Lord's Supper, they let a snake, whom they called Ophis, crawl over their bread. They became known in history as the Ophites [31].

In the Greek numerical system the symbol S is called the sigma, and was originally the sixth letter of the Greek alphabet.

It was also represented as the number six. However, today the letter S, or sigma in Greek, has a number significance of 200. With the dropping of the sacred sigma from the sixth position in the Greek alphabet, it appears the Ethiopic and some other alphabets did the same thing with their 6th letter. This has been one of the most baffling mysteries to people who have studied into the origin of the alphabets. No one seems to know why the ancients did this. The Z or Zeta, used everywhere to stand for 7, fell into the 6th position, and is used in the mysteries of the occult for both 6 and 7. Remember this, because it is important to know to be able to unlock secret symbols that hide, or add to, the number 666. Why should so much importance be attached to this number 666? The answer is found in Revelation 13:17,18, that no man might buy or sell unless he identify with the Mark of the Beast, or the Name of the Beast, or identify with the number of his Name, 666. This prophecy is still future, but if the reader is found identified with these things he or she will be destroyed by Christ Himself. (Revelation 14:9,10). We will find the origin of this number of doom, 666, shortly.

The numbers 6 and 7 are often interchangeable. This confusion is probably where we get our expression today, "At sixes and sevens," a term meaning confusion. The Greek numerical system is certainly "At sixes and sevens" when it comes to these two numerical symbols. When we study the origin of the number 7 we see that the number 7 stood, from the time of Babylon on, for the Giant Serpent of the sky [32] whose 7 heads were a symbol of the 7 fate controlling planets which serpentine their way through the Zodiac in the Babylonian astrological system. Here we begin to see why the Apostle John, in the book of Revelation, symbolized Satan and his astrological religion as a seven headed serpent (Dragon), attacking the woman, which is a symbol of God's True Church. "And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold A GREAT RED DRAGON, HAVING SEVEN HEADS AND TEN HORNS, and seven crowns upon his head." Revelation 12:3.

The Scriptures themselves show that the cosmic seven headed Dragon is a symbol of Satan. "And the GREAT DRAGON was cast out, that OLD SERPENT called the Devil and

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: He was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.” Revelation 12:9.

Now in Revelation 17:1-5 we observed earlier that Mystery, Babylon the Great, the Mother of Harlots is riding a Seven Headed Beast. However, this is not a Dragon (Devil), but a beast which in symbolic language represents a “Political Power.” See Daniel 7:1-8, 17, 23 and 24. We will study more about how a beast in Bible prophecy is a symbol of “Political Power” further on.

It will also be shown later on that this beast from the bottomless pit with seven heads and ten horns is Satan’s last political movement that will try to unite the world under one banner.

As we already established, the serpent was ever displayed in the pagan arts as an emblem of the Sun-god. It is eye opening to learn that even many of the names used for the Sun-gods actually add to 666. For instance, all the avatars (incarnations) of the Sun-god, which were ten, according to the Hindu belief were called Buddhas or Rasees of the Siun, or Sun. The Greek word to describe the Buddhas, or Rasees, is Xiuv. This means Wisdom of the Sun, or Solar Wisdom. In the ancient Greek language, this word to describe avatars of the Sun added to 666 [33].

X=600 I=10 U=6 N=50 with a total of 666

We will see more names of pagan gods that add to 666 as we go on. But first, we need to know more about the origin of the number 6, how some of our letters today derived from this number, and how letters were used in the Babylonian mysteries to hide the number 666.

We have noted that S is the initial of most words used for SIX. In several Greek dialects, the S was replaced by F which the Greeks called Bau, Vau, etc. If you take away the cross bar on F, it too resembles a snake in striking position. There is a very striking resemblance between S, F, and V. It can never be understood why the occultists used these letters in their mysteries, unless the reader remembers the S, F, and V represent the number SIX. V is the 6th letter in the Hebrew- Chaldean family of alphabets. F replaces it in Western alphabets and it must be noted as stated before, like 6 and 7, F and V are ever interchangeable. Take for instance “knife” and “knives.”

Another letter that is a serpent symbol in Greek was the letter M. This letter represents, in the mysteries, the number 12, and is the 12th letter of the Greek alphabet. M is frequently used for the letter S because it is just a sigma on its side.

Now if M is but a sigma on its side and refers to the second 6, or 12th, letter, it would appear significant that the symbol for the letter following the sigma should be nothing more than a Z or Zeth on its side. In the mysteries of paganism the second six (M) or the number 12 stands for the Zodiac. As we have seen, the dropping of the sacred sigma as the sixth letter numeral causes the Z to drop back into the sixth place. However, like the letter S, the Z also resembles a hissing sound, so the ancients never lost the significance of the number 6.

Now since history says our letters F, M, S, V, and Z derived from the ancient pictures of a serpent in his striking position, and have the numerical value of SIX in most other alphabets, we now might be able to understand the symbolic language.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Just as a number in our present numerical system has place values, such as 6 written alone equals six, two sixes together equals sixty-six, and three sixes together would equal six hundred sixty-six, so did the ancient learned doctors of witchcraft use the letters S, V, Z or the other serpentine letters to hide the number 666. Just as Freemasons have secret signs and grips to let each other know they are Masons, so did the learned doctors of witchcraft let each other know who they were by camouflaging this sacred number 666. Only the learned pagan knew the significance. The number 666 was written in serpentine letters like SSS, VVV, ZZZ = 666. They also arranged the letters different ways; sometimes they would turn them upside down or sideways. The SSS sometimes could be seen with a line drawn through the middle of all three S's and turned sideways. This is the origin of the popular amulet called the Oriental cross.

Another way the number 666 was hidden which can be unmasked, is in learning the origin of the trident sign. Earlier we learned that the Sun-god's weapon was the lightning bolt and it was stylized into a pitchfork. The pitchfork had three prongs to it, hence, we have today the trident sign, which by the way is used to symbolize the number 666 also.

Beware of these schemes to deceive, for it is still not clear how this number of doom, 666, will keep God's people from buying and selling. It is not only the Mark of the Beast, which we will study in the last chapter, that will prevent God's people from buying and selling, but also the number of his name (666). Revelation 13:17,18.

However, we can trace the origin of the number 666. And this number of doom is derived out of Astrology. The Zodiac is a narrow band about 18 degrees width making a complete circuit of the sky around the earth. As we noted before, this was symbolized in pagan arts by a serpent with his tail in his mouth forming a circle. This represented to the occultist endless time or eternal life [34].

As we established earlier, astrology taught that the fate of mankind was ever decided by the position of the stars. Now the chief gods of the Zodiac were the 7 planets who serpented their way through the 36 rooms of the Zodiac. The 7 planets travel through the narrow band of the Zodiac at varying speeds. The Zodiacal band itself was divided into 12 houses, one for each month of the year, and each house was divided into three rooms, making 36 rooms in all, one for each 10 degrees of the Zodiacal circle" [35]. Here we find the origin of our present timekeeping. Believe it or not, the dial of a clock is derived from the 12 houses of the Zodiac. Thus the Zodiac was a Heavenly Clock with which today we measure time. Here's another interesting fact: It was not by chance that our ruler has 12 inches to a foot. Both of these systems of measuring time and length were based upon the 12 houses of the Zodiac. It was not by chance we have 12 units to a dozen. Here we can find the origin of the "Chance of Fate." It is not by chance that the original Roulette wheels have a 360" circle with 36 divisions of 10" each, with a blank or zero division to represent the 5 days beyond the 360 days in a year.

It is not by chance that there are 36 numbered cards in a 52 card deck. One card each represents the 52 weeks with 12 face cards, four Kings, four Queens, and four Jacks, and four suits, that represent the four seasons. Why do you suppose fortune-tellers use a deck of cards to predict the future? Because the deck of cards is derived from Astrology! Burn them!

It is not by chance that our present townships are composed of 36 square miles, for

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

several writers point out that the ancients divided the earth according to the divisions in the sky. Just as truly as our 12 inch ruler was once a symbol of the 12 house Zodiac, so is our 36 inch yardstick based upon the 36 rooms into which the heavenly houses were divided.

Now, the entire remainder of the sky outside of the Zodiacal band was also divided into 36 constellations, 15 on the south side and 21 on the north side. A god of each constellation was appointed to rule over one of the 36 rooms of the Zodiac. Every star in the sky was considered as a god and the abode of departed spirits and was included in a constellation, over whom was appointed a god who ruled over a Zodiacal room. Each Zodiacal house god rules over a month of the year, and the 7 planetary gods regulated, according to Astrology, the affairs of mankind by their relative positions in the various rooms of the Zodiac. Over them all ruled the Sun-god (The All-Seeing Eye), who was considered the central fire from which each had sprung. As you will recall, the learned doctors of paganism believed that all the other gods were but emanations of the one god, the Sun- god.

Now 1,6, 12, 36, 111, and 666 were the most sacred numbers in Astrology. Priests of Sun worship used the numbers mathematically by the way the stars travel across the sky to predict future events. They invented magic charts to perform this most popular form of divination. Like the Roulette wheel, the charts were divided into 36 numbered divisions. There were 6 columns in all directions with the numbers 1 to 36 placed inside the entire chart. Any direction you add the columns, they add to 111. There are six squares in each column and $6 \times 111 = 666$. If you add all the numbers from 1 to 36 they will also add to 666. So you see, the number 36 was a sacred number that identified with the 36 room gods of the Zodiac, and the number 666 was a summary number of the Sun-god, because it was his sacred number as the Ruler of the Zodiac.

Most will agree that this is very interesting, but there is still another, deeper deception the Apostle John, in the book of Revelation, was told to warn the people of the world about. This is the number of the Beast that will cause the world to worship Satan under a false system of Christianity. "Take heed lest any man deceive you. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many." Mark 13:5,6.

"Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six." Revelation 13:18.

The Hebrew-Chaldean, Latin, Creek and Arab languages have a numerical value for the letters of their alphabets. Take for instance the original Roman Numerals. They were I V X L C D. And if you add these Roman Numerals themselves, along with their numerical values we get: $1=1$ $V=5$ $X=10$ $L=50$ $C=100$ $D=500$ with a total of 666.

The letter M was not in the original system, it was added later. Now the pagans had a custom of adding their names according to the value of their letters of their own alphabet. As their languages are different, so were the values of each of their letters in their alphabets. The I in Roman Numerals equals 1; in the Greek language, however, the I has a value of 10.

The new Testament was originally written in the Greek language, and an ancient

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Greek name for Satan in its transliterations as we examined earlier was Teitan. And if you add Teitan in its Greek numerical values for the letters we get:

T=300 E=5 I=10 T=300 A=1 N=50 with a total of 666

Now since the Sun-god, the Heavenly Bull, brought both light and darkness as he rose from east to west, he was worshipped also as both good and evil. He was worshipped not only as a good and evil god, but both male and female. The reasoning behind this heathen philosophy is that the Sun- god was believed to be the source of all things. So since there is good and evil, and male and female, the Sun-god had to be good and evil and double-sexed, because men and women were created in the image of their god. And since everything derived from the Sun-god, the ancients believed that the soul of man was a divine spark that returned to the central fire (the sun) from which they originally came. And since the pagans believed the stars were but emanations of the sun, all the Star-gods were believed to be once men [36], that had visited this planet.

This could explain why Quetzalcoatl, the Mexican and Aztec messiah, was pictured in their arts as a good man who was a great benefactor of mankind. He visited the earth to teach the arts of civilization, and promised his followers he would return, but he was pictured also as an evil serpent which devoured mankind.

The American Indians, both in the North and in the South, considered the bird and the snake as sacred. The bird, because of its power of flight, contained the spirits of the dead, and was associated with lightning. Both lightning and birds of prey can be seen to descend sharply from above and strike with lethal effectiveness [38].

Hence, the mythological time-cycle bird of fire was called the Phoenix not only by many Indian tribes of North America, but also by the Egyptians and the Phoenicians. Sometimes called Benu by the Egyptians, the Phoenix was worshipped as the bright and morning star. The morning star to the Egyptians was the nocturnal representation of the hidden Sungod Osiris, or his soul. The Phoenix was known as "The One Who Ferries Osiris" [39].

In the earliest texts, the morning star and Orion, the ruler of the sky, are often compared. For some, gods with a similar name seem to be confused with the morning star, like Athtar, who was worshipped as the god of vegetation, as was Tammuz [40], However, this name Athtar, according to Mythology of All Races, means Lucifer [41].

Now, it just so happens that one of the old spellings of Phoenix is Phenex or Fenex in Greek transliterations. Like the name Lucifer, Phoenix means "Shining One" [42], And if we add FENEX in its Greek value we get:

F=6 E=5 N=50 E=5 X=600 with a total of 666

It depended on what area of the world the pagan lived as to what type of bird was called the Phoenix. To the Egyptian, it was the heron. To the Babylonians, Assyrians, and Hindus it was peacock. To the North American Indian, it was the Eagle. To the Central and South American, he was the quetzal.

In China, Japan and India the phoenix is the peacock and the symbol of the sun. In Bali, the peacock is a symbol of the entire sky [43]. The pagan believed that when he died his spirit (soul) would become immortal and take possession of one of the stars in Heaven from whence he originally came [44], It is significant that the Peacock Throne

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

made at Delhi, India, in 1628 is supported by 12 pillars, one for each of the 12 signs of the Zodiac. It is eye opening to discover the Peacock Sun-bird, a symbol of Lucifer, the god behind all false gods, pictured on a Roman Catholic Church window, encircled by the Zodiac. In the church of St. Maurice at Reims, France, we find a woman (probably the Virgin Mary) pictured in a sun-halo and crowned with seven stars. In one hand she holds a peacock, around which stretches a circular band having on it the 12 signs of the Zodiac. Another shocking observation regarding the Roman Catholic Church is her exaltation of her Pope when in procession, as he is carried on his portable throne. During this procession, two grooms carry large fans of peacock feathers in such a way that the seated Pope seems to have two wings on his shoulders which are constantly in motion and they make him appear as if he is flying.

In ancient Rome and Greece, heaven was considered filled with eyes, the eyes representing the stars, the stars representing the homes of the dead. The god Argus was said to have hundreds of eyes [45]. These eyes of Heaven were represented by the eyes found on the peacock feathers.

June, Queen of Heaven to the Romans, had a peacock as her sacred bird [46]. The peacock or Phoenix has long been connected with the Zodiac. The Yezidis, the open Devil worshippers we mentioned earlier, to this day have seven stone images of peacocks which they say represent the 7 planets and which they call Seitan, which is merely the Arabic spelling for Teitan or Satan.

In Hinduism, the Ramayana relates that when the god Indra transforms himself into an animal, he becomes a peacock. In India the peacock was believed to have a thousand eyes in its feathers and had power to kill snakes [47]. This sacred bird that symbolized the heavenly host is known to have been kept in Babylon for religious purposes. Aristotle mentions the peacock bird, and a reference in a play by Aristophanes may imply that a Persian ambassador brought a gift of peacocks. Alexander the Great imposed heavy penalties on those who killed Indian peacocks. The birds were depicted on Greek coins. They were sacred to Hera and a myth relates how the goddess set the hundred eyed Argus to guard her husband's mistress, Io, after Zeus sent Hermes to charm and kill Argus. Hera used the giant's eyes to ornament the peacock's tail [48]. In Java, the peacock was associated with the Devil [49]. In Mosul in northern Iraq, there is a sect of Yezidis who hold that the Devil is not evil, and call him the Peacock Angel. The worshippers of Satan could have chosen no better animal to represent the heavenly host as the proud ruler of the year, and god behind all gods.

It is interesting to note that the very symbol of the proud ruler of the universe, according to heathen belief, is used as a symbol for the NBC Television Network! And CBS Television Network uses the "All-Seeing Eye," which was the symbol of the Sungod [50] the Ruler of the eyes (stars) in heaven. Also, ABC Television Network uses the Sun-disk as a symbol of their organization.

It is very important that the reader have some knowledge of the various religions that derived out of Astrology so that he may understand the esoteric mysteries found in the goals and purposes of Secret Societies. However, before we begin to study the Secret Societies which we shall examine in the next chapter, there are a couple of more important facts about astrology and spiritualism the reader should be aware of.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Astrology teaches that this world is to pass through a time period about 26,000 years. This is the length of time it takes, according to astrology, for the Earth to pass through the influence of each of the twelve signs of the Zodiac. Each Great Month or Sign is figured about 2,100 years.”

Hence, the entire time period of Twelve Months having about 2,100 years each, is known to astrologers as The Great Year. This Great Year is divided by seven ages: Leo, Cancer, Gemini, Taurus, Aries, Pisces and Aquarius [52].

During this so-called Great Year, or 26,000 years, astrology claims to have predicted the evolutionary progress of man from century to century. The starting point for the seven continual Ages began 10,000-8,000 BC, which was known as the Age of Leo. From the book “The Compleat Astrologer”, Parker, we read the following:

“The earliest Month of which we have real knowledge was that of Leo (10000 - 8000 B.C.): The Lascaux cave paintings show the Leonine creative influence but the thought-motivation behind the effort is Aquarian in spirit. The Age of Cancer (8000 - 6000 B.C.), witnessed the earliest development of settled farming and constructed dwellings - both of which are Capricornian in essence. During the Geminian Age (6000 - 4000 B.C.) the founding of the earliest libraries comes under Sagittarius. Perhaps the most striking polarity of all was in the Taurean Age (4000 - 2000 B.C.), for the Egyptians were much preoccupied with death and the afterlife, themes strongly related to Scorpio. The war-like Arian Age expressed its polarity with Libra in the magnificent beauty and balance of Creek Architecture (2000B.C. - Birth of Christ).” (The Compleat Astrologer, Parker, McGraw-Hill Book Company, 1971, p. 44.)

Now, according to Astrology, we are living in the Age of Pisces (O - 2000 A.D.). The Age of Pisces is considered the Christian dispensation. Pisces was symbolized in Astrology in the form of a fish because the Mother goddess Venus and Cupid hurled themselves into the river Euphrates and became fishes after being terrified by the giant Typhon [53], Hence, we find the real origin of the fish symbol that some erring Christians display to show they are Christians.

Spiritualism teaches that during this evolutionary time table of the 26,000 years, Masters of Wisdom, or Christs, were to arise. Some were to be founders of great religions, say occultists, and they would have a variety of titles such as Mahatmas, the Hierarchy, the Great Ones, the Secret Brotherhood, the Inner Government of the World, the Great White Lodge of Masters of the Wisdom. One of these so-called Masters was Koot Hoomi, who is said to have inspired a witch named Alice Bailey [54], She claimed to be one of these Masters [55].

She was the author of many occult books, one of which was Discipleship in the New Age. In her book she states the following:

“We stand now on the verge of a similar but still more momentous event - the appearance of the fifth kingdom, as a result of the planned activity of the New Group of World Servers, working in collaboration with the Hierarchy of perfected souls, and under the guidance of the Christ Himself. This will usher in the New Age wherein five kingdoms in nature will be recognized as existing side by side upon earth.” Discipleship in the New Age, Bailey, Lucis Publishing Co., 1944, p. 32.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Bailey goes on to say that this New Age we are entering into will call for a universal New World Religion [56]. This philosophy is based on the theory found in Astrology that this world is entering into the Age of Aquarius. Hence, the reader may look at this song found among Rock 'N Rollers in a different light. For "This is the dawning of the Age of Aquarius" was written by disciples of this New Age Movement to help promote the idea of a One World Government and a One World Religion.

Now, Aquarius is also known as the great coming New Month. In the book *The Compleat Astrologer*, Parker, p. 44, we read the following:

"In the Age of Aquarius, we may conjecture that man will consider a system of **WORLD GOVERNMENT**, which will involve the organizational characteristics of Leo."

Alice Bailey told her brethren that Christ Himself would usher in this New Age. Bailey goes on to say how this New Age will call for a New World Religion. In her book *Disciples in the New Age*, p. 38, we read the following:

"The Workers in the Field of Religion form this group. Their work is to formulate the universal platform of the **NEW WORLD RELIGION**. It is a work of loving synthesis, and it will emphasize the unity and the fellowship of the spirit. This group is, in a pronounced sense, a channel for the second Ray of Love-Wisdom, that of the World Teacher - an office held at present by the Christ. The platform of the **NEW WORLD RELIGION** will be built by the many groups working under the inspiration of the Christ and the influence of the second ray and these - in their totality - will constitute this sixth group."

Reader, be not deceived! The Christ here that Alice Bailey is referring to is **NOT JESUS OF NAZARETH!** Spiritualism does not deny the existence of Jesus, but they do deny Jesus was God Manifested in the Flesh. And as we continue to follow the history of the Great Luciferian Conspiracy, the reader will see how Spiritualism uses Christianity to destroy Christianity. We may examine this fact by reading the writings of another disciple of this New Age Movement who called himself Levi. In his book *The Aquarian Gospel of Jesus the Christ*, Levi shows how Spiritualism is trying to unite Christianity into its ranks which untold millions have already been deceived by:

"The Christ is son, the only son begotten by Almighty God, the **GOD OF FORCE** and God omniscient, God of thought; and Christ is God, the God of Love." Levi goes on to say:

"Christ is the Logos of Infinities and through the word alone are thought and Force made manifest." (*The Aquarian Gospel of Jesus the Christ*, Levi, DeVorss & Co., Publishers, 1964.)

Spiritualism teaches that Jesus was just one of the Masters that would come into the world. And the word Christ in Spiritualism is a principle (Logos) and does not refer to any particular person [57]. Jesus was just another avatar [58] among modern day occultists.

Again, we quote from *The Aquarian Gospel of Jesus the Christ*, by Levi, as follows:

"What relationship existed between Jesus of Nazareth and the Christ? Orthodox Christian ecclesiastics tell us that Jesus of Nazareth and the Christ were one; that the name of this remarkable person was Jesus Christ. They tell us that this man of Galilee was the very eternal God clothed in flesh of man that men might see his glory. Of course this

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

doctrine is wholly at variance with the teachings of Jesus Himself and of His apostles.” (The Aquarian Gospel of Jesus the Christ, Levi, De Vorss & Co., Pub., 1967, pp. 35, 67.)

Contrary to what Levi said in his book, there are numerous Scriptures found in the Bible, both in the Old and New Testament that supports the doctrine that Jesus was God Himself clothed in a human body. “And without controversy, great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.” 1 Timothy 3:16.

Jesus Himself said in John 14:8,9, “Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. Jesus saith unto him, HAVE I BEEN SO LONG TIME WITH YOU AND YET HAST THOU NOT KNOWN ME, PHILIP? HE THAT HATH SEEN ME HATH SEEN THE FATHER; and how sayest thou then, shew us the Father?”

Here is another truth the Scriptures call to attention. “Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.” 1 John 2:22. “And every spirit that confesseth NOT that Jesus Christ is come IN THE FLESH IS NOT OF GOD: and this is that SPIRIT OF ANTICHRIST, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.” 1 John 4:3.

Spiritualism teaches that at the beginning of every Age there has been a Christ to usher them in. Jesus was the Christ who according to Astrology ushered in the Age of Pisces (O - 2000 A.D.). Today, Spiritualism calls Christ “The God of Force.” Little do these modern Luciferians know that the Christ of the Holy Scriptures, the Lord of the Sabbath, foretold through His Prophets how Spiritualism would try to unite the world into a One World Luciferian Socialistic Government. The Apostle John was given a vision from our Lord Jesus of Nazareth, that symbolized this New Age Movement as the Beast that ascendeth out of the Bottomless Pit. Revelation 11:7; 17:3, 7-14. While Daniel, the Prophet, was given a vision of this New Age Movement almost 700 years before the Apostle John of Revelation received his vision. Daniel even used the same language modern Luciferians and occultists use today to describe it. In Daniel 11:36-39 we read the following: “And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that which is determined shall be done. Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all. But in his estate shall he honour the GOD OF FORCES: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things. Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory; and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.” In the following chapters of this book, we will understand more of the meaning of this prophecy, and we will learn what other names this New Age Movement is coming under.

1. The Origin of the Mysteries.
2. Bible Knowledge To Test a True Prophet.
3. A Brief Study About the Cabala, the Jewish Book of Magic.
4. Origin of the Rosicrucians.
5. What Is Illuminism?

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

6. Who the Great God Hermes Actually Was.
7. Hermes and Nimrod, Founders of Freemasonry.
8. More on the King God-Man Ninus, Who Was Nimrod.
9. Albert Pike, Highest Authority of Freemasonry, Was Not a Confederate Hero General As Believed and Taught Among Masons, but Was a Washout.

To trace the origin and purposes of Secret Societies, we need to go back again to the book of the beginnings (Genesis) to Adam and Eve's fall. The book of Genesis showed us how Satan caused a serpent to deceive Eve, then later managed to get the very instrument used to deceive to be worshipped and adored. Now in this chapter we will study the bait Satan used to actually induce the first humans to commit their deadly mistake, and how Lucifer has used this same bait to deceive others.

What did the Father of Lies say unto Eve? "For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil." Genesis 3:5.

Here is the Truth about how multitudes are swept into the high ranks of Witchcraft to be used by Satan to deceive others. It was by creating a desire to obtain forbidden knowledge that Adam and Eve were swept from the protection of God, and lost eternal life, not only for them but also their offspring. Satan implanted in Adam and Eve a desire to be like gods, knowing good and evil. This covetousness produced self-exaltation in the minds of the earth's first couple, and it is this very thing that led to Lucifer's own fall in Heaven.

Man, from the time of Adam and Eve, has ever strived to progress forward into the knowledge of the secret things of the Universe. As with Adam and Eve, Lucifer tries to kindle a desire to explore what God has not made known to us. The Bible reveals to man there are secrets of the Universe the Lord does not want to reveal to man. It is not because God is selfish, as the serpent implied, but because of the evil heart in man - he can't be trusted with them. Look at the condition that man has created for himself in the world today. He is constantly in fear, world wide, because of his evil inventions that could destroy the world. He is plagued day by day with the threat of war, crime, and national ruin within his own country. It was Christ who created the Universe and all that is in them. John 1:1-3,14; Ephesians 3:9; Hebrews 1:1,2. Jesus is the owner, and it's His right to judge what knowledge man can or cannot be trusted with. Saith the Lord: "The secret things belong unto the Lord our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law." Deuteronomy 29:29.

How were these secrets about the Earth's history revealed? Saith the Lord: "Surely the Lord God will do nothing but he revealeth his secret unto His servants the prophets." Amos 3:7. For those things that were to be revealed to us, God chose people that he knew he could trust and would faithfully carry out His prescriptions. These people were called Prophets. They were to write down and record what was revealed to them by Visions and Dreams.

Saith the Lord: "And he said, hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the Lord will make myself known unto him in a VISION and will speak unto him in a dream." Numbers 12:6.

However, as there is a Mystery of Godliness (1.Timothy 3:16) so is there a Mystery of

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Iniquity (2.Thessalonians 2:7). And, as the Lord has His Prophets, so has the Devil. “For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.” 2.Corinthians 11:13-15.

Now, one of the clear ways to test a prophet is found in Isaiah 8:20: “To the Law and to the Testimony if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is NO LIGHT IN THEM.” If a man or woman claims to receive a vision or a dream from the Lord, but contradict the teaching in the Law (Torah) which means the first five books of the Bible (Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy), or contradicts the teachings found in the Testimony (the rest of the books of the Bible), it is because the Lord has not sent them. Another way the Lord has given His people to detect a true or false prophet is found in Deuteronomy 13:1-5: “If there arise among you a prophet or a dreamer of dreams and giveth thee a sign or a wonder, And the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them; thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the Lord your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul. Ye shall walk after the Lord your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him. And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death, because he hath spoken to turn you away from the Lord your God which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the Lord thy God commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.”

As stated clearly above, the Lord said there are some people who can predict something to happen (give a sign), or can work wonders, but at the same time could be trying to lead us into the worship of one of these religions of Satan’s we have been examining. Can we not today, in our time, observe such things?

Here is another way the Lord gives His people knowledge and understanding to see who is being led by the Holy Spirit, or being used by the Devil. “I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets. And by a prophet the Lord brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he preserved.” Hosea 12:10, 13. A true prophet’s ministry will tend to preserve the people.

When a man or woman claims to receive a message from the Lord about something to happen, but it doesn’t, the Bible warns: “But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die. And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the Lord hath not spoken? When a prophet speaketh in the name of the Lord, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.” Deuteronomy 18:20-22.

A genuine prophet of God is distinguished from a false prophet according to Scripture by his life, Doctrines, Predictions, and who he or she worships. If a prophet predicts certain events to happen and only some of the events come to pass, it is because he is not

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

receiving messages from the Lord. A genuine prophet of God, according to Scripture, is never wrong in predicting future events, because the messages he is receiving are from the One who knows the end of things from the beginning. A prophet who foretold something to the Lord's people in ancient times, but that prediction did not come to pass, was to be killed for deceiving the people.

Now here is another important note from the Scriptures to remember in testing prophets: "There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through fire or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch, or a charmer, or a consuiter with familiar spirits (spirit guides), or a wizard, or a necromancer.

For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord: and because of these abominations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from thee." Deuteronomy 18:10-12.

The God of the Bible says He communicates to His Prophets through VISIONS AND DREAMS. He does not reveal messages through Astrologers, Palm Readers, or through cards, or by crystal ball visions. This is prophecy by divination. He does not reveal messages through a magician, sorcerer, or psychic. The Lord does not reveal messages through a hypnotist, called a charmer in Scripture. The Lord does not relay messages through spirit guides which the psychics, mediums and witches claim to be ancient sages or wise men. "The dead know not any thing." Ecclesiastes 9:5. The Lord does not communicate through wizards (male witches), or necromancers, "For all that do these things are an ABORNINATION UNTO THE LORD." Deuteronomy 18:12.

As we tried to show you in the last chapter, Astrology is the basic foundation of Witchcraft. In Isaiah, the Bible foretells what will happen to Astrologers and people who trust in them. Unlike Astrology, the Bible predictions have never failed: "Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels, Let now the Astrologers, the Stargazers, the monthly Prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee, behold, they shall be as stubble: the fire shall burn them: they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at nor fire to sit before it." Isaiah 47:13,14.

"Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else, I am God, and there is none like me, declaring the end from the beginning and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure." Isaiah 46:9.

Our Lord, from ancient times, has revealed the mysteries of the Godhead and what he desires us to know about the Universe, and its future, through His Holy Prophets. However, instead of believing these words: "Believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper," 2.Chronicles 20:20, Satan has led man away from the Gospel by keeping him interested in the secrets of the Universe. While abandoning the most ancient book we have about the world's history the Bible, men are led to think there is Truth beyond Bible Truth and have invented false sciences which totally contradict the Scriptures. The way out speculations and pure guess work used to support their findings leads them to eventually lose hold on what little faith they had in God, to even reject that there is a God.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

When the Jews were deceived into worshipping the cosmic gods of nature and were sent into captivity by the Lord to Babylon as a punishment for their idolatry, certain Jewish priests, while in Babylon, studied deep into the ancient Babylonian mysteries (Witchcraft). These priests produced what became a philosophy called the Cabala, Cabbala, or Qabbalah (some of the English spellings of a Hebrew word whose more correct transliteration is Kabbalah), whose meaning is "Receiving," or "that which is received." The Cabala's central doctrine, say the Cabalists, deals with the unfolding of the hidden and unknowable God into the fullness of the manifest God, known by his works [1]. In other words, they try to explain that which is hidden that the Lord has not revealed. The scientific name for this science is Metaphysics. The word Cabala actually derived from the Hebrew verb, *kabel* which means to receive and implies that the Cabala was received, in the form of special revelations, by a few of the elect, who were especially chosen for the privilege, because of their saintliness [2].

This Jewish movement didn't catch on among the Jews as a whole until about nine centuries after the resurrection of Christ. It reached its height in Spain when a Cabalist's Bible called the Zohar was published [3], The Zohar was compiled by Moses de Leon at the end of the 13th century. He incorporated into the Zohar, which means "book of brightness," the doctrines of the infamous Gnostics and Neoplatonists [4] that the soul is immortal and its attachment to the body is unfortunate, but temporary. Cabalists believe in reincarnation and that God supplies all knowledge. They claim that the Scriptures contain important symbols that, properly analyzed, reveal secrets concerning the creation of the Universe. They believed that these secret combinations of words and symbols could be manipulated to achieve magical results [5].

Unlike ancient Witchcraft, the Cabalists believe that the Godhead consists of 10 emanations of the one God. However, these Jewish Cabalists do not believe that these emanations are gods, as paganism teaches, but a complex organism consisting of ten emanations, potencies, or focal points, called the Sefiroth. These ten aspects, stages, or manifestations of the Living Deity, the World of Emanation, or World of the Sefiroth, is not the Universe (stars), say Cabalists, but the Godhead in its existent aspect [6].

It is mind boggling to try to understand any of this nonsense; however we ask the reader to keep patience, for the reader must have a little knowledge what the Cabala is so he can understand the philosophies behind the Secret Societies. It is from the Cabala that modern Witchcraft and the Secret Societies say they draw many of their crafts.

Like Witchcraft, the Cabala teaches that man is a microcosm (miniature universe), and has both male and female elements in the Godhead. The female element of the Godhead is found in one of the ten emanations (Sefiroth). The Shekhinah, they say, is the female element because it is the passive aspect to the Deity, the manifestation of the divine power which vitalizes all creation [7].

Cabalists say man has spiritual intercourse with God through the Shekhinah. From Hasidic Prayer, by Louis Jacobs, page 61, we quote the following:

"But of Moses of the Zohar does say that he had intercourse with the SHEKHINAH! Tishby has, however, shown that there are, in fact, many passages in the Zohar in which erotic symbolism is used for man's relationship with God and not only with regard to Moses." Jacobs goes on to say: "For instance, the Zohar states that when a man cannot be

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

with his wife, for example, when he is away from home, or when he is studying the Torah, or when she has her periods, then the Shekhinah is with him so that he can be male and female.”

Another sacrilegious claim of the Cabala is also found in their philosophy about the 10 emanations (Sefiroth). Cabalists claim that the 10 Sefiroth is the Tree of Life from which the Universe emanated or came into existence, and that man can unite himself with, or become, the One ‘by rising through the spheres,’ spiritually climbing the ladder of the Sefiroth to reach God [8]. In magic, the adept (an expert) must experience and master all 10 Sefiroth in order to achieve supreme perfection and power, for the Tree of the Sefiroth is believed to be a cosmic diagram, the basic pattern which shows how the Universe is arranged and how its phenomena are connected. And since man is a miniature replica of the Universe (microcosm) and of God, man is capable of spiritually expanding himself to become God [9].

Is not this blasphemous language nothing but an echo from Eden? “YE SHALL BE AS GODS,” Genesis 3:5. The Cabala teaches that man can reach the magnitude of the Omnipotent God. Who would dare make such a statement? As we saw earlier, his words are recorded in Isaiah 14:12-15.

Like Roman Catholic Church doctrines, there are enormous amounts of blasphemous claims against the God of Heaven that can be found in their literature. However, space does not allow us to venture too far into this diabolical scheme to deceive. But to summarise what basically the Cabala is, it can be summed up in one word, **MAGIC**, and its roots are found in Babylon. Cabalistic magic is mainly arranging numbers and combining Hebrew letters and their numerical values into magical squares and anagrams [10].

The Cabalists claimed Moses used magic to bring the plagues against the Egyptians. However, it wasn’t Moses who caused the plagues to fall upon the Egyptians, it was God Himself. There will be more unveiling of the Cabala and how multitudes have been deceived by it as we study into the doctrines and purposes of the Secret Societies. However, before we study the origin and purposes of the Secret Societies, we need to examine an ancient mystical name given to schools or groups that taught Babylonian mysticism. They were known for centuries as the Illuminati. And they called Babylonian mysticism **ILLUMINISM**.

The Encyclopedia Americana, p. 698, says The Illuminati is a name taken, or given, to various groups of individuals existing during the past 2,000 years, who believed in and taught a doctrine of illumination or inner light (Illuminism) [11]. However, this mystical name derived from its original source at a much earlier time. The Western equivalent to this Eastern mysticism is Hermeticism and Gnosticism, which we will also examine as we go on.

The Illuminati taught living a life of purity and service would open their so-called inner senses so that they would obtain spiritual sight or Clairvoyance, known as the Third Eye, become Seers, and be able to converse with angels and with dead saints [12]. The individual who became spiritually or intellectually enlightened in the ancient Babylonian Mysteries was initiated into the mysteries when qualified, and called an Illuminated [13].

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

In France, under the name of Illumines, another Witchcraft school appeared in Picardy in 1623, but only continued a short time because of the repressive measures taken by the Papacy. However, another sect of Illumines appeared in the south of France about 1722 AD and continued until 1794. They traced their origin to the Gnostics [16].

Here is an interesting note. It is from a sect of the Illuminati who existed in the 15th century that the Rosicrucians, an international Secret Society, claim their modern fraternal order originated. They also continue to claim that it actually derived out of the Egyptian mysteries before that time. Rosicrucism is a mixture of both Christianity and Witchcraft.

The number 13 in Witchcraft plays a very important part in the practice of Witchcraft as we saw earlier. And so it does in this fraternal Order of the Rosicrucians. Here from one of their own publications, "The Rosicrucian Cosmo - Conception," by Max Heindel, we read the following:

"The Order is not merely a secret society; it is one of THE MYSTERY SCHOOLS, and the Brothers are Hierophants of the lesser Mysteries, Custodians of the Sacred Teachings and spiritual power more potent in the life of the Western World than any of the visible Governments, though they may not interfere with humanity so as to deprive them of their free will."

Heindel goes on to say,

"Like all other Mystery Orders the Order of Rosicrucians IS FORMED ON COSMIC LINES: If we take balls of even size and try how many it will take to cover one and hide it from view, we shall find it will require 12 to conceal a thirteenth ball. The ultimate division of physical matter, the true atom, found in interplanetary space, is thus grouped in twelve around one. The twelve signs of the Zodiac enveloping our Solar System, the twelve semitones of the musical scale comprising the octave, the twelve Apostles who clustered around Christ, etc., are other examples of this grouping of 12 and 1. The Rosicrucian Order is therefore also composed of 12 Brothers and a 13th."

We will come back to the Rosicrucians in a moment, but let's go on and take another look at some other Mystic Schools who adopted this name "Illuminati." There were other little sects of Illuminism recorded in history like the Illuminati of Avignon and the Illuminati of Stockholm; but none of them became a threat to freedom, liberty of conscience, and Christianity like the Illuminati of Bavaria. This Secret Order was founded May 1, 1776, by one Adam Weishaupt, a professor of Canon Law at Ingolstadt, Germany, and an ex-Jesuit priest." Weishaupt, and his Order of Illuminati, we shall study next.

Now, the Rosicrucians, who claim also to be illuminated or Enlightened, say that Thutmose III of Egypt was the founder of their Secret Order. He erected two obelisks bearing a record of his achievements. One of these obelisks is now located in Central Park in New York [18].

According to the Rosicrucians, after Thutmose III died, his son Amenhotep took up his father's work in their Brotherhood about the end of September 1448 BC. He was succeeded by his son Thutmose IV, who ruled from 1420 to 1411 BC. Then came Amenhotep IV, with whose history all the Rosicrucians are greatly concerned. He was the Great Master in the family of the founders, and the one to whom they owe their philosophies and

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

writings used so universally in all their Lodge work throughout the world. He was born in the Royal Palace at Thebes, according to the Rosicrucians, in 1378 BC [19].

To qualify to be initiated into the mysteries, the new initiate had to want to become an expert (adept) in Astrology, Magic, Sorcery, Fortune-telling, Necromancy, etc., which, by the way, is an abomination unto our Lord (Deuteronomy 18:10-12).

On this side of the resurrection of Jesus Christ, there were various other schools of these mystics besides the ones we already stated, who were given, or assumed, this name Illuminati, on the grounds of having superior knowledge of God, and of divine things which they claimed to be able to perform. The Rosicrucians and the Illuminati's first cousins were the infamous Gnostics, from whom Simon Magus borrowed his mysteries and mixed them with Christianity. Another group of Gnostics found in the book of Revelation were called the Nicolaitanes (Revelation 2:15), who were followers of one Nicolas, a deacon in the time of Paul, who fell into licentious doctrines and practices [20],

Another such school for higher learning of Witchcraft was found in Spain around 1520 AD, and was called in the native language Los Alumbrados. It continued for about a century, then disappeared as victim of the Spanish Inquisition. Ignatius Loyola, the founder of the Society of Jesus (the Jesuits), almost became a victim of the Spanish Inquisition himself when the Roman Catholic Church got wind of his connection with the Alumbrados. But he was acquitted before the Inquisition Court with an admonition [21].

However, there are some who hold today that the Illuminati is a front for the Roman Catholic Church to unite the world under her banner again. And, it was this same Ignatius Loyola who founded the Illuminati [22]. But, we will learn from history that it was not Ignatius Loyola who founded the Order of the Illuminati in Germany which has continued since 1776 AD. It was Adam Weishaupt, an ex-Jesuit.

Now, coming back to the Rosicrucians who also used the name Illuminati for their Order: The reason the Rosicrucians look back to the reign of Amenhotep IV was because he was the last of the Great Pharaohs of Egypt and Hermes Trimegistus the Prophet, was born during his reign. There is much confusion in ancient and modern learned circles about who Hermes actually was. Scholars of mythology said he was just a myth, as was Mercury, his equivalent to the Romans. His Egyptian equivalent, say some scholars, was the Egyptian god "Thoth." The god Thoth or Hermes, was the moon god, who was the god of time and of its divisions. He was the measurer and the god of measurements. He was also the conductor of the dead, and god of human Intelligence, to whom are attributed all the productions of human Art. To the pagan Egyptians, all the literature of Egypt is attributed to Hermes. All the writings that relate to the different sciences, mathematics, astronomy, medicine, and music of the Egyptians were called by the Greeks "The Hermetic Books."

In Greek mythology, Hermes was known as the son of Zeus and Maia. He was the god who invented dice, music, geometry, the interpretation of dreams, measures and weights, the arts, letters, etc. He was also regarded as the patron of public treaties, as the guardian of roads and writing. Thoth to the Egyptians was considered a great king, a teacher of mankind, who had left books of magic and mystery behind him. Numerous books of such a sort once existed in Egypt. Clement of Alexandria claimed he knew of 42 so-called Hermetic fragments which could be found in the works of Stobaeus, Cyrillus, Suides

and Lactantius.

The Hermetic Books fall into two groups. The first deals with Astrology, Alchemy, etc.; while the others are dialogues describing the soul's regeneration in terms like the Cabala. This is the blasphemous doctrine that man can reach perfection through his own efforts by journeying through the higher spheres of knowledge, then after death, become God. Tradition says the Egyptian mysteries were a key to a complete knowledge of the Universe and man. And this so-called knowledge was preserved in these Hermetic Books which were believed for centuries to be written by Hermes Trismegistus. These books were universally accepted among the doctors of occultism as authentic books of Hermes until the early 17th century, when they were proven to be a fraud. They had actually been written as late as the second and third centuries AD, by a succession of anonymous Greeks living in Egypt.

However, even though these Hermetic Books were not directly from Hermes, as the occultists said, there are still some interesting facts to learn about who Hermes was, this legendary god of wisdom. To start, we need to take a deeper look at the other gods of the Orient who were the Eastern equivalent to the Western god Hermes. They were known in history as Nebo (Nabu) and Eel. Alexander Hislop, who spent years tracing down ancient gods to Babylonian origin, has some very interesting facts compiled from the ancient past in his book *The Two Babylons*. In this book Hislop states the following:

"If Ninus was Nimrod, who was the historical Eel? He must have been Cush; for Cush beget Nimrod, Gen. 10:8, and Cush is generally represented as having been a ring-leader in the great apostasy. But again, Cush, as the son of Ham was Hermes or Mercury; for Hermes is just an Egyptian synonym for the "son of Ham." Now, Hermes was the great original prophet of idolatry; for he was recognized by the pagans as the author of their religious rites, and the interpreter of the gods."

(*The Two Babylons*, Hislop, pp. 25, 26.) To the occultist, tradition says the Egyptian Mysteries were a key to a complete knowledge of the Universe and of man. But the truth is, Egypt received its knowledge of the ancient Mysteries from Babylonia. In the traditions of the ancient writers, Ninus is said to be the son of Eel who Gesenius the ancient scribe identifies as Nebo, the Babylonian prophetic god. And Hyginus, another ancient scribe, shows that Nebo was Mercury. And, Hyginus tells how a similar legend was written about the confusion of tongues as stated in the Bible. Hyginus is quoted by Hislop:

"For many ages men lived under the government of Jove (evidently not the Roman Jupiter, but Jehovah of the Hebrews), without cities and without laws, and all speaking one language. But, after that Mercury interpreted the speeches of men (whence an interpreter is called Hermeneutes), the same individual distributed the nations, then discord began." (*The Two Babylons*, Hislop, p. 26.)

Now the pagans often named places, cities, and towns after their chief gods. A mount called Nebo east of Jordan over against Jericho, in Moab, part of the Abarim range, with a top called Pisgah, is where our Lord told Moses to view the land which he couldn't enter because of his transgression, Deuteronomy 32:49. The word "Nebo" means height [23]

The word "Baal" means Lord, but the name "Eel" means "The Confounder" [24],

DUST THOU ART • The Cooper Chronicles

The ancients often got the two names Baal and Eel mixed up as do modern scholars today. The Scriptures themselves show that Baal and Eel were two distinct gods with TWO distinct names. In Jeremiah 50:2; 51:44 we read: "Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish and conceal not; say, Babylon is taken, Eel is confounded, Merodach is broken in pieces, her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces." "And I will punish Eel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall."

Now, Eel the Confounder or, in other words, the god of confusion, was himself to be confounded by the destruction of Babylon, the origin of all pagan religions. The name Babylon itself means "Confusion" [25]. Today, the city of Babylon is just as it was predicted to be, and now is a symbol of religious confusion throughout the world which will, in these last closing days, unite under one banner.

To the Romans the god Eel, who actually was Nimrod's father Cush, was worshipped as Janus, the two faced god, the god of gods. Hislop quotes Ovid, another ancient scribe who wrote of a hymn dedicated to Janus.

"From whom all the other gods had their origin is made to say of himself: 'the ancients... called me Chaos.'" This god Chaos' name is used in our language today to mean confusion. The symbol of this god of confusion was a club, and Hislop goes on to say the following:

"..that symbol is a club; and the name of a 'club in Chaldee comes from the very word which signifies 'to break in pieces, or scatter abroad.' He who caused the confusion of tongues was he who 'broke' the previously united earth, Genesis 11:1, in pieces and scattered the fragments abroad. How significant then as a symbol, is the club, as commemorating the work of Cush as Eel, the Confounder? That significance will be all the more apparent when the reader turns to the Hebrew of Genesis 11:9, and finds that the very word from which a club derives its name is that which is employed when it is said, that in consequence of the confusion of tongues, the children of men were scattered abroad on the face of all the earth. The name of Cush is also 'Khus' for 'sh' frequently passes in Chaldee into s; and Khus, in pronunciation, legitimately becomes Khawos, or, without the digamma, Khaos." (The Two Babylons, Hislop, p. 27.)

In Isaiah 46:1, it appears that Nebo and Eel are synonymous. "Eel boweth down, Nebo stoopeth." And the symbol of this god (the club) is called the hammer in Scripture. "How is the HAM- MER of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! How is Babylon become a desolation among the nations." Jeremiah 50:23. Hence, it was Eel and Baal, or Cush and Nimrod, who caused the inhabitants of the earth to be scattered all over the earth by introducing Astrology, Magic, Necromancy, etc., building an antichrist society that would change "the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man and to birds and fourfooted beasts and creeping things. Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves, Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed forever. Amen." Romans 1:23,24.

Now look at the name "Hermes," from whom these Secret Societies and occult fra-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

ternities say they draw their philosophies. The word Her, says Hislop, in Chaldee is synonymous with Ham, or Khem [26] the burnt one. This name formed a foundation for covertly identifying Ham with the Sun, and so deifying the Patriarch after whose name the land of Egypt was called [27], The Scriptures themselves state that Egypt was founded by Ham. "Israel also came into Egypt; and Jacob so- journed in the Land of Ham." Psalms 105:23, 27, Hislop goes on to say:

"Her is the name of Horns, who is identified with the Sun (Bunsen, Vol. I, p. 507), which shows the real etymology of the name to be from the verb to which I have traced it. Then, secondly, 'Mes' is from Mesheh for, without the last radical, which is omissible (see Parkhurst, Sub Voce, p. 416], Mesh, 'to draw forth.' " The 'Tho Babylons, Hislop, Loizeaux Brothers, p. 25.

What all this means is "Mes" was used by the ancient Egyptians to show the genealogy of the name applied. This will explain the Egyptian names of Kings of Egypt such as Rameses, which means "The Son of Ra," who was the Egyptian Sun-god, whose incarnation was "Osiris." Hence, "Hermes" or "Her-Mes" means "The Son of Her," or Ham, who was Cush [28], "And the sons of Ham: Cush, Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan." Genesis 10:6.

Now it was really Cush who was worshipped as Hermes, Eel, Nebo, Mercury, etc., that was generally represented by the ancients as their god who was the author of Astrology, Magic, Spiritualism, etc., on this side of the flood. Here are some more astonishing facts about modern Secret Societies that even most of their own members are not aware of.

Like the Rosicrucians, the Freemasons trace their origins to the Hermetic writings. And, ironical- ly enough, the Freemasons admit that it was Nimrod along with Hermes (Cush), who founded their order. The following will be taken from an authorized publication of Freemasonry called *An Encyclopedia of Freemasonry and Its Kindred Sciences*, by Albert G. Mackey 33", p. 322:

"HERMES" * IN ALL THE OLD MANUSCRIPTS & RECORDS WHICH CONTAIN THE LEGEND OF THE CRAFT, MENTION IS MADE OF HERMES AS ONE OF THE FOUNDERS OF MASONRY." Mackey goes on to say:

"He found one of the two pillars of stone, and found the science written therein, and he taught it to other men. There are two persons of the name of Hermes mentioned in sacred history. The first is the divine Hermes called by the Romans Mercury. Among the Egyptians he was known as Thoth. Diodorus Siculus describes him as the secretary of Osiris; he is commonly supposed to have been the son of Mizaim, and Cumberland says that he was the same as Osiris. There is, however, much confusion among the mythologists concerning his attributes.

"The second was Hermes Trismegistus or Thrice Great, who was a celebrated Egyptian legislator, priest, and philosopher, who lived in the reign of Ninus, about the year 2670 (BC). He is said to have written thirty six books on theology and philosophy, and six upon medicine, all of which are lost. There are many traditions of him; one of which, related by Eusebius, is that he introduced hieroglyphics into Egypt. This Hermes Trimegistor, although the reality of his existence is doubtful, was claimed by the alche-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

mists as the founder of their art, whence it is called the Hermetic science, AND WHENCE WE GET IN MASONRY, HERMETIC RITES AND HERMETIC DEGREES.”

Now in the same volumes of An Encyclopedia of Freemasonry and its Kindred Sciences, by Albert G. Mackey, Vol. 2, p. 518 we read who this other founder of Freemasonry was:

“NIMROD.” THE LEGEND OF THE CRAFT IN THE OLD CONSTITUTIONS REFER TO NIMROD AS ONE OF THE FOUNDERS OF MASONRY.”

It was indeed NIMROD who was first to teach the arts of masonry! Now here lies a key to understanding the mysterious rituals of Freemasonry. Just as the women who worshipped Thammuz were led to weep for the god because in the myth all the images wept for him, so does the Freemason mimic the myths of the Sun-gods during their Hermetic Rituals. Just as the Roman Catholic is taught to mimic the death of Jesus Christ during Holy Week, so does Freemasonry imitate most of the myths of Baal worship. Here from their own publications we will learn the real purposes and goals of the leaders of Freemasonry.

In the Booklet, “The Masonic Report,” published by C.F. McQuaig, a former 32nd Degree Mason, with an Introduction from James D. Shaw, a former 33rd Degree Mason and past Master of all Scottish Rite Bodies, we have now one of the complete studies into the Secret behind Freemasonry. These former high ranking Freemasons now EXPOSE Freemasonry for what it actually is, in hope that deceived Masons will see who is really the hidden teacher of their mysteries, and choose Jesus Christ as their Lord and Saviour, and will openly withdraw from it. Space won’t allow us to examine the entire booklet; however, we will examine Masonic books the booklet quotes, and also other Masonic books that we have ourselves. After the reader has examined these things from their own literature, the reader will learn that Freemasonry is nothing less than WITCHCRAFT! All this will be completely exposed in the part 2 of this chapter.

1. A Comprehensive Study into the Secret Doctrines of Freemasonry.
2. Documentive Proof that Albert Pike was an open worshipper of Lucifer
3. The Promotion of Modern Witchcraft by Apostles of Lucifer.
4. Charles Manson, aka Jesus Christ God.
5. Shocking facts about the Beatles Rock Group’s White Album, and other Rock Groups.
6. Shocking facts about Witchcraft signs being the origin of Symbols of the United States Government.

Freemasonry, says Albert Pike 339, is a continued effort to seek light. Albert Pike was a Confederate general during the Civil War who was honoured among Masons in the South as a great Confederate hero. He was honoured also among Masons as “The Prince Adept, Mystic, Poet, and Scholar of Freemasonry.” In the South he was almost considered a god-man, a genius, a hero among multitudes. Pike, also a well known American poet, was born in Boston and studied at Harvard. From 1833 to 1836, Pike was the associate editor, and then proprietor, of The Arkansas Advocate. His best known poems were “To the Mocking Bird,” “The Widowed Heart” and “Dixie.” Little did the people of Arkansas understand who they were naming their parks, streets and a county after,

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

when they used the name Albert Pike. And ironically enough, in Tennessee and Arkansas, a tourist will find lakes and towns named after Nimrod. Albert Pike made his mark before the war in Arkansas as a lawyer and writer, but as a Confederate Brigadier General, he was, according to the Arkansas Democrat of July 31, 1978, a complete “WASH-OUT,” not a hero. Yet, Gen. Albert Pike is the only Confederate general with a statue on federal property in Washington, DC. He was honoured, not as a commander or even as a lawyer, but as Southern regional leader of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. The statue stands on a pedestal near the foot of Capitol Hill. Albert Pike states in his book *Morals and Dogma*, which is a Bible of Freemasonry, that “Masonry is a search after Light. That search leads us directly back, as you see, to the Kabalah. In that ancient and little understood medley of absurdity and philosophy, the Initiate will find the SOURCE OF DOCTRINES; AND MAY IN TIME COME TO UNDERSTAND THE HERMETIC PHILOSOPHERS, the Alchemist, all the Anti-Papal Thinkers of the Middle Ages and Emanuel Swedenborg.” *Morels and Dogma*, Pike, p. 741

All a reader needs to do is glance at the pages of Masonic books and he will see this same philosophy taught from the Cabala we examined earlier. Here from Martin Wagner’s book *Interpretation of Freemasonry*, p. 27, we read the following:

“The Temple is a glyph for the universe, the MACROCOSM, and for the MICROCOSM (THE INDIVIDUAL HUMAN TEMPLE), sometimes referring to the one and sometimes to the other. The details given in the ritual concerning Solomon’s Temple, its artizans, apprentices, fellowcrafts, masters, pilasters, etc., are related to conceal the real Masonic meaning, or give an apparently rational explanation to the ceremony. These things are the rubbish of the temple under which the REAL MASONRY IS CONCEALED.” Quoted in *Masonic Report*, McQuaig, p. 14.

Masonry uses symbols of the Bible to hide the real Masonic meaning behind their Hermetic Rites. They just use the name Solomon for their Temples. The truth is, Solomon, the King of Israel, was not a Mason, nor did he ever have any connection with Freemasonry. The real reason Freemasonry uses the name Solomon is to hide the real NAMES OF THE SUN-GODS FROM THREE DIFFERENT NATIONS. Again, from *An Interpretation of Freemasonry*, by Martin Wagner, p. 97, we read the following:

“This name Solomon is not the Israelitish king. IT IS NAME IN FORM, BUT DIFFERENT IN ITS MEANING. IT IS A SUBSTITUTE WHICH IS EXTERNALLY LIKE THE ROYAL NAME. THIS NAME IS A COMPOSITE. SOL OM ON THE NAMES OF THE SUN IN LATIN, INDIAN, AND EGYPTIAN, AND IS DESIGNED TO SHOW THE UNITY OF SEVERAL GOD-IDEAS IN THE ANCIENT RELIGIONS, AS WELL AS WITH THOSE OF FREEMASONRY.” Quoted from the *Masonic Report*, McQuaig, p. 33.

Freemasonry Lodge meetings at this present day are usually held in the upper chambers of their lodges. The worshippers of Baal (the Sun-god) erected their idols and altars on top of hills, among sacred groves, or on the roofs of houses. Now in another authorized Masonic publication we read the following:

“Lodge meetings at present day are usually held in upper chambers, and the reason for this custom is that ‘Before the erection of temples the celestial bodies were worshipped on hills and the Terrestrial ones in valley’s.’ “ General Ahimon Relon, by Daniel Sickles, p. 75. Quoted in *Masonic Report*, McQuaig, p. 15.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Here again from an authorized Masonic publication, more shocking information about these Masonic Lodges, and the secret meaning of G.A.O.T.U., from *The Master's Carpet*, by Edmond Ronayne, past Grand Master of Lodge 639 in Chicago, on pages 301-302 we read the following:

“The Lodge room then is brought before us as a symbol of the Universe, GOVERNED BY THE SUN-GOD, and its cubical form expressed in the language of the ritual is made to represent the united power of light and darkness, and the constant conflict which is supposed to be always going on between them. In other words THE LODGE ROOM IS THE REAL HEAVEN (IN MINIATURE), WHERE THE GOD OF NATURE THE G.A.O.T.U. - ALWAYS PRESIDES, WHERE HIS SYMBOL IS ALWAYS DISPLAYED, WHERE HIS WORSHIP IS ALWAYS PRACTICED, and when the good Mason dies he is simply transferred from this lower heaven of this Lodge below, to the mount Olympus of the craft, called the Grand Lodge above.” Quoted from *Masonic Report*, McQuaig, p.15.

Now here we see who this god of nature, the G.A.O.T.U., really is. It is the Sun-God! And just as the Witches hold their meetings at night, so does the Freemason meet at night. Here from *Sym- holism of Freemasonry*, by Albert G. Mackey 339 p. 157:

“Darkness, like death, is the symbol of initiation. It was for this reason that all the ancient initiations were performed at night. The celebration of the mysteries was always nocturnal. The same custom prevails in Freemasonry and the explanation is the same.” Quoted from *Masonic Report*, McQuaid, p.18.

In the Hindu religion, the Sun-god, as in many others, was worshipped as we saw earlier as a Trinity. The Trinity was formed because of the three phases of the sun's course. At sunrise the Hindu worshipped his Sun-god as Brahma, at noon he was Siva, and at sunset, he became Vishnu. Now, the high priests of Sun worship pretended to be the incarnation of the Sun-gods, and so do the Worshipful Master, the Senior Warden and the Junior Warden of these Masonic Lodges. Here from *Freemasons Guide*, by Daniel Sickles, on page 66 we read the following:

“The Worshipful Master represents the sun at its rising, the Senior Warden represents the Sun at its setting, and the Junior Warden represents the Sun at Meridian.” Quoted from the *Masonic Report*, McQuaig, p. 18.

In Baal worship, which is Witchcraft, it is taught that the god of nature, the Ruler of the Zodiac, the Sun, was both male and female. Now the three gods of the Trinity, or three great lights (sun, moon and stars) were symbolized as the geometric symbol which the Greeks called the Delta, or the Triangle [1].

The Egyptian pyramids to the Sun are solid figures on a triangular square with sloping sides meeting at an apex. The male and female elements of the Sun-god were symbolized, as we saw earlier, by two pyramids or triangles: The male symbolized as a triangle pointing upward, the female pointing downward. As we saw earlier, the pagans combined the two to form what is called the Hexagram. This is one of the most evil signs of Witchcraft. It is used in magic to control spirits (demons). It is used by witches to cast a spell, to charm, or injure a person or his property [2], One of the most common uses for this symbol is the Star of David in the Jewish faith. This six pointed star commonly used by the deceived Jews is called the Seal of Solomon among Masons [3]. And the five pointed

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

star called the Pentagram, that witches get in the center to cast their spells, is also a Masonic symbol. They call the Pentagram the Blazing Star [4].

Now keeping in mind that Freemasonry is astrological in all areas as this will help us see other deceptions as we go on. All Star worship, as originally taught by the Babylonians, says man's soul is immortal, and at death he had a place in Heaven among the stars. However, the chief gods of the Zodiac were the Seven Stars:

1. Sun
2. Moon
3. Venus
4. Mars
5. Jupiter
6. Mercury
7. Saturn

The Morning Star, which is the East Star (the Phoenix, or Venus to the Romans), was the nocturnal representation of the hidden Sun-god Osiris, or his soul according to Egyptian mythology. He was called "Athtar," the East Star, among the Arabs, which actually meant "Lucifer," the Illuminated One. The Masons have adopted the name "The Blazing Star" to describe this symbol which the evil sign of Witchcraft (the Pentagram) derived with its two horns (points) attacking Heaven.

Albert Pike says in his book *Morals and Dogma*, on pages 15 and 16:

"Our French Brethren place this letter Yod, in the centre of the Blazing Star. And in the old Lectures, our ancient English Brethren said, 'The Blazing Star or glory in the centre refers us to that grand luminary, THE SUN, which enlightens the earth, and by its genial influence dispenses blessing to mankind.'" Pike goes on to say,

"They call it also in the same lectures, an EMBLEM OF PRUDENCE. The word Prudentia means, in its original and fullest signification, Foresight; and accordingly, the Blazing Star has been regarded as an EMBLEM OF OMNISCIENCE, OR THE ALLSEEING EYE, which to the Egyptian Initiates was the EMBLEM OF OSIRIS THE CREATOR. With the Yod in the centre, it has the kabalistic meaning of the Divine Energy, manifested as Light, creating the Universe."

The pyramid with the ALLSEEING EYE as the cap stone, which is a symbol of the EYE OF LUCIFER, can be found on the back of an American Federal Reserve Note for One Dollar. We will study how this satanic occult sign became an emblem of the United States monetary system in the next chapter. Very few Americans know that more than 50 of the signatories of the Declaration of independence were either Masons or Rosicrucians, and were much into the esoteric (secret) sciences such as Astrology, Numerology, Tarot, Cabala, etc. Our own Benjamin Franklin and Thomas Jefferson were both expert astrologers (occultists) [5].

As we saw earlier, the ancients often used animals and birds to represent their chief deities in their myths. The "Phoenix" to the Egyptian was a species of the Heron family with long crest feathers. The name Phoenix to the Egyptians, as to other pagan nations was a name that symbolized the Sun-d under the names Ra and Osiris, and in later times

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

was also their embodiment in the planet Venus, which is the Morning Star, or East Star. The name Phoenix, as we pointed out earlier, means “Shining One” [6] and so does the name “Lucifer” [7]. However, it was the Eagle (Sumerian symbol) which took flight daily across the vault of Heaven and traversed the celestial dominion of the stars and constellations, descending toward the Rising Sun from the storm clouds of Adad. The Eagle was a symbol of the Sun-god as the Spring and Morning Sun, victorious over the powers of Darkness and the Underworld through which he passed nightly [8].

As several times throughout this book, we have tried to show that it is Satan (Lucifer) who is be-*ing* worshipped through a camouflage of pagan gods symbolized as humans, animals or birds. It was Lucifer who was the original “Light Bearer” (Isaiah 14:12).

Now this sacred bird of light, the Phoenix, who was also symbolized as a peacock and heron, is also worshipped today among the American Indians as the Eagle. Very few Masons, like the Roman Catholics, understand the religion they blindly serve. They’re told to do things they don’t understand and they do them without questioning why. And so is it among the Protestant circles. They never think to check the words their Pastors have told them with the Holy Scriptures themselves, as the Bible clearly states: “Prove all things: hold fast that which is good.” 1 .Thessalonians 5:21.

Very few Masons know that Albert Pike, this highest authority of Freemasonry, The Prince Adept, Mystic, Poet, and Scholar of Freemasonry, was himself also the head of the Palladist, another Secret Society which openly worshipped Lucifer and was bent on destroying Christianity, replacing it with the worship of Lucifer himself. Albert Pike, the head of the Freemasons, was also an Apostle of Lucifer! Here from the Encyclopedia of Religion and Ethics, Vol. 12, p. 204, we read the following:

“The latter group, with which we are mainly concerned, was known under the alternative names of LUCIFERIANS and PALLADISTS. They were said to adore LUCIFER, the equal and foe of ADONAI, Jahweh. He was in their view the God of Light, the good principle, while Adonai was THE GOD OF DARKNESS, THE EVIL PRINCIPLE. In sort, he was Satan himself. This worship was founded on a dualistic philosophy and was a sort of topsy-turvy Christianity. The name of Palladists is derived from a palladium which they were said to revere, namely the BAPHOMET or grotesque idol, the worship of which was one of the articles of accusations against the “Knights Templars” in the 14th century. It was alleged that the Baphomet was preserved in secret through nearly five centuries after the suppression of the order and ultimately carried by one Isaac Long in 1801, together with the skull of the last Grand Master, the unhappy Jacques du Molay, from Paris to Charleston in the United States of America. These relies were averred to have there become the sacred objects of a society which was a development of Freemasonry.

“The head of the society, we are told, was one ALBERT PIKE, under whose influence it spread all over the civilized world.”

After Albert Pike’s death, Adriand Lemmi transferred this Luciferian Secret Society from Charleston to Rome. And it was reported that the most foul, cruel and obscene rites, along with the adjuration of Christ and his religion, accompanied by the appearance of Satan himself, were all part of the ceremonies that took place during their meetings. See Encyclopedia of Religion and Ethics, Vol. 12, p. 204.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

From the beginning of this book, we have to show the reader that there is a spiritual conflict between God and Lucifer, and Christians and Luciferans. We have tried to show through history how Satan has indeed been working little by little to condition the world into worshipping him through various camouflages. Just like Lucifer tried to overthrow the worship of Adonai (Jehovah) in Heaven, so does Lucifer have him a Worldwide Conspiracy working today, behind the public eye, that is bent on destroying the Christian religion, and establishing a Luciferian Government on this earth, lust as Christ commissions His people to go and preach the Gospel to every kindred, tongue and nation, so does Lucifer have his apostles who are as determined to promote their god through "spiritual wickedness in high places." Ephesians 6:12. Just as our Lord gives His people the "Spirit of Prophecy" (Revelation 19:10), so does Lucifer give his people the "Spirit of Divination" (Acts 16:16). This gospel of Lucifer is Illuminism, and is the foundation of the various Secret Societies.

If the reader has any doubts about Albert Pike's involvement in the Luciferian Conspiracy, let his own words in his own book, *Morals and Dogma*, help convince you. Here from page 787 is how Pike slowly instructs unsuspecting Masons about the importance of the Eagle, which is another emblem of Freemasonry, and from ancient times a symbol of Lucifer.

"A great Black Eagle, King of Birds. He alone it is that can fire the Sun, material in its nature, that has no form, and yet by its form develops color. The black is a complete harbinger of the work: it changes color and assumes a natural form, out whereof will emerge a brilliant Sun." On page 102 of *Morals and Dogma*, Pike said the following:

"The true name of Satan, the Kabalists say, is that of Yahveh (God) reversed; for Satan is not a black god, but the negation of God. The Devil is the personification of Atheism or Idolatry. For the Initiates, this is not a PERSON BUT A FORCE, CREATED FOR GOOD, BUT WHICH MAY SEAVE FOR EVIL, IT IS THE INSTRUMENT OF LIBERTY OR FREE WILL. They represent this Force, which presides over the physical generation, under the MYTHOLOGIC and HORNED FORM OF THE GOD PAN; THENCE CAME THE HE-GOAT OF THE SABBAT BROTHER OF THE ANCIENT SERPENT, AND THE LIGHTBEARER OR PHOSPHOR, OF WHICH THE POETS HAVE MADE THE FALSE LUCIFER OF THE LEGEND."

Now, on page 321 of *Morals and Dogma*, Pike says the following:

"Lucifer, THE LIGHT-BEARER! STRANGE AND MYSTERIOUS NAME TO GIVE TO THE SPIRIT OF DARKNESS! LUCIFER, THE SON OF THE MORNING! IT IS HE WHO BEARS THE LIGHT AND WITH IT SPLENDORS INTOLERABLE BLINDS FEEBLE, SENSUAL, OR SELFISH SOULS? DOUBT IT NOT!"

Just as the Word of God is a Light that shines through the darkness (ignorance) of this world, so is there a counterfeit Light called Illuminism that actually derived from the name Lucifer. For "Lucifer," as we have already seen, means "The Illuminated One," or "Shining One." Speaking about this counterfeit Light (Illuminism), Gerald B. Winrod, D.D. states in his booklet, *Communism In Prophecy History America*, p. 37:

"As divine illumination is experience in the soul of the believer through contact with the Holy Spirit, so also there is a counterfeit light that poisons human thought and produces decay. There are 'seducing spirits' that impregnate human minds with 'doctrines

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

of devils.'

"There is a white light of spiritual illumination. But there is also a black light of demonic illumination. Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.... Illuminism is black magic. Jannes and Jambres manipulated these powers in the days of Moses. The attack is as old as sin on the planet."

Luciferians teach, it is Christ who is the imposter and the Evil One, while it's Lucifer who is the Good God. Like modern Witchcraft, Luciferians do not believe that Satan exists. They do not believe Satan and Lucifer are the same god.

Another Apostle of Lucifer, like Albert Pike, who was equal in the knowledge of the Hermetic Sciences (Witchcraft) was one Aleister Crowley. We will examine more shocking facts about Albert Pike later on. Aleister Crowley (1875-1947) wrote many books on magic. He was violently against God and Christianity, and saw himself as a Messiah of a new religion. He was a member of the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn headed at that time by a Samuel Liddell Mathers, who later expelled Crowley from their Secret Society. This Secret Society, which exists today, taught the use of magical weapons and practiced ceremonial magic mixed with drugs and sex.

As a child, Crowley was brought up in a Christian environment where he learned of the warning about the Beast of Revelation, and its number of doom, 666. However, this warning took just an opposite effect on him. Because of his terrible behaviour as a child, his mother said to Crowley that he reminded her of the Beast of the book of Revelation that came out of the depths of the sea, with horns on his head, blaspheming God. Later as Crowley developed a deep seated hatred for Jesus Christ, he became ever more zealous in trying to destroy Christianity. To show his rejection of God and the Bible, not understanding what the beast symbolized in the Bible, his ignorance led him to proclaim that he was the Beast 666, and finally found a name that he could use that would add to that number 666. The name he used was "THE WILD BEAST," which in Greek, "TO META OHPION," adds to 666 [9].

Like Ahab and Jezebel in the Bible, he made an all out effort to promote the Mysteries of Sun worship. He held according to Crowley, meetings with what he called a Secret Chief (familiar spirit) called AIWAZ. This Aiwaz helped in writing one of his books called The Book of the Law [10], where Crowley summed up his magical philosophy with his motto: "DO WHAT THOU WILL SHALL BE THE WHOLE LAW" [11].

In Crowley's book, Magick in Theory and Practice, he states the following:

"The Devil is, historically, the God of any people that one personally dislikes. This has led to so much confusion of thought that The Beast 666 has preferred to let names stand as they are, and to proclaim simply that Aiwaz—the solar-phallichermetic "LUCIFER" is His own Holy GUARDIAN ANGEL, AND "THE DEVIL" SATAN OR HADIT OR OUR PARTICULAR UNIT OF THE STARRY UNIVERSE. THIS SERPENT SATAN, IS NOT THE ENEMY OF MAN, BUT WHO MADE THE GODS OF OUR RACE, KNOWING GOOD AND EVIL; HE BADE "KNOW THYSELF!" and taught Initiation. He is "THE DEVIL" OF THE BOOK OF THOTH, AND HIS EMBLEM IS "BAPHOMET;" the Androgyne who is the hieroglyph of arcane perfection."

Crowley goes on to say,

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

“... But moreover his letter is Ayin, THE EYE; he is Light, and his ZODIACAL IMAGE IS CAPRICORNUS, THAT LEAPING GOAT WHOSE ATTRIBUTE IS LIBERTY.”

Now, it was this same Aleister Crowley who helped establish an Order of Rosicrucians in San Jose, California. And Crowley is numbered among other magicians and sorcerers such as Emanuel Swedenborg, Sir Richard Kelly, Eliphas Levi, Alice Bailey, and that pot-smoking medium named Madame Blavatsky (founder of the Theosophical Society which we will study in a moment) as one of the leaders of modern Spiritualism today.

Because the books Aleister Crowley wrote were exposing the secrets of the occult, in 1912 Crowley received an unexpected visit at his flat in Victoria Street, London, from one Theodor Reuss, a high ranking German Freemason, and also an agent of the German Secret Police. Reuss had come over from Germany for the express purpose of meeting Crowley and accusing him of giving away magical secrets [12]. Among the occultists, giving away secrets is a crime punishable by death, as it is in Freemasonry. And since there is very little difference between any of these Secret Societies, this vow of secrecy applies to all occultists.

Now this Theodor Reuss was not only a high ranking German Freemason, but belonged to another Secret Society called ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS, or Order of the Templars of the East, that the infamous pot-smoking Madame Blavatsky and Karl Rellier an associate of Blavatsky, founded in 1902 [13],

Now, special attention should be given to this “Ordo Templi Orientis,” for it centers around much of the Antichrist movement among our young people today! The Ordo Templi Orientis claimed that it could communicate in nine Degrees the secrets not only of Freemasonry, but of the Rosicrucians, The Illuminati, the Order of the Holy Grail, the Knights of the Holy Ghost, and the Holy Sepulchre [14]. Blavatsky and her associates claimed they were the key which opens up all Masonic and Hermetic secrets, namely, the teaching of sexual magic (Phallicism), and this doctrine of sexual magic would explain, without exception, all the secrets of Nature, all the symbolism of Freemasonry, and all systems of religion [15].

So, since Crowley was very learned in these areas and was revealing these things to the ordinary reader in his books, Reuss was sent to tell Crowley: “Since you know our hidden sex teachings, you’d better come into our Order.” Crowley agreed, and after a journey to Berlin, he was transformed with due ceremony into the Supreme and Holy King of Ireland, Iona, and all them Britons that are in the Sanctuary of the Gnosis. And he gave himself the magical name of BAPHOMET [16], which we saw is just another name for Lucifer.

Now, this Order of the Templars of the East, or Ordo Templi Orientis, in the 1960’s had a Lodge operating under the name of “The Process Church of the Final Judgment” in Los Angeles [17]. This same “Process Church of the Final judgment” attracted a male Witch that had studied deep into magic, warlockery, hypnotism, astral projection, Masonic lore, Scientology, ego games, subliminal motivation, music, and whose religion was like the Yezidis, Gnostics, and the Palladists, of whom Albert Pike was once a leader, as we studied earlier, and which was a mixture of both Satanism and some elements of the Bible. This religious leader and revolutionary claimed he was both Satan and Christ [18]. His name is Charles Manson. Ironically enough, Manson studied Witchcraft while

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

he was in prison at McNeil Island Penitentiary in Washington [19].

On March 21, 1967, Manson left prison. He was thirty-two years old. At first he went to the Bay area and hung around the Berkeley and the Haight-Ashbury district, where he met his first disciples (Mary Brunner and Lynn "Squeaky" Fromme).

He was introduced to LSD, experienced an hallucination, and thought he was Christ. When the leader of the "Family" was arrested, he was booked as "Manson, Charles M. aka Jesus Christ, God" [20],

Before the slayings that were to become known as the Tate-LaBianca murders, Manson and his Family moved to Santa Barbara and Topanga Canyon, where they supported themselves by theft (especially of credit cards) and drug dealing."

Vincent Bugliosi, the prosecutor during the Tate-LaBianca trials, in his search for a motive for the barbaric slayings, found that the motive was centered around a bizarre religious belief and rock music. Also centered around the infamous Charles Manson Family were found very well-known names in Hollywood and rock music circles.

In his book, *Helter Skelter*, Bugliosi said Manson had an obsession for the Beatles' music, according to former inmates. While he was in prison, the Beatles song, "I Want To Hold Your Hand" became the No. 1 song on the record charts in January 1964. Manson's fanatical interests while in prison were Scientology, his guitar, and his interest in the Beatles songs. But he told numerous people that, given the chance, he could be much bigger than the Beatles [22].

Manson believed that the Beatles were modern day prophets that were giving their messages through their music. Manson would quote, verbatim, lyrics from the Beatles songs, finding in them a multitude of hidden meanings. He would also use his interpretation of Revelation chapter 9 to support his own views [23]. Now here lies the bizarre reasoning behind the mass murders he and his Family committed. We are not interested in studying the bloody history of the actual killings, but how these young human beings could be led to do such things.

First of all, the reader must remember that the basic foundation to all Witchcraft is the belief that man will continue to live after death (immortality of the soul). That man is, as it were, stuck in a body, but it is only temporary, because he has a soul that will live in Paradise at death. This first lie, "Ye shall not surely die," as we studied earlier, is not a new doctrine, but is as old as this first lie. To help a Bible believer understand why the chapter 9 in the book of Revelation was more viewed than the 13th, 14th, 16th, 17th or 28th chapters by the Manson Family we have to know the significance behind the occultist doctrine of the number 9.

In ancient pagan numerology, the number 9 is the number of the circle, which was a symbol of infinity or immortality. Take the zodiac, for instance. As we saw earlier, it was a 360degrees circle. Now the numbers 36 and 360, both important to astrologers, would add to 9 if their components were separated and added: $3+6=9$ $3+6+0=9$. Much medieval magic revolves around the number 9. It was considered one of the most potent of numbers because it was composed of the all powerful 3 that represented the Trinity: $3 + 3 + 3 = 9$. The number nine was sacred to the pagan goddess [24] of death, the underworld and Hell, the burning place of torment. Witches believed that they could be reincar-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

nated nine times [25].

Charles Manson believed and taught that death was only a change. "The soul or spirit can't die," he said. Death was "a fear that was born in man's head and can be taken out of man's head, and then it would no longer exist" [26],

Ancient pagans believed that death was a blessing, for at death they would shed this mortal body and become a ghost. It was recorded that the Aztec Indians in Central Mexico sacrificed 20 thousand human beings a year without the slightest guilt of conscience. Even the victims themselves would line up with little resistance to be sacrificed to the Sungod. Some believed it was a high calling to die for the Sun-god because in their myth, the Sun and the Stars killed each other at night. Huitzilopochtli (the Aztec Sun-god) was reborn every morning. The bloody sacrifices of the Aztecs were believed necessary because the Sun-god was nourished by human blood. Most of the wars carried out against their neighboring tribes were to get unwilling victims to sacrifice.

Charles Manson taught his disciples that they were living in the Age of the Armageddon and the word he used for this Great Battle was "Helter Skelter." He taught his followers that the battle of Armageddon would be fought by a race war between the blacks and whites. There are two keys to understanding this ignorant man's murderous propaganda, and his false interpretation of the book of Revelation. One, the number 9 in Witchcraft, as we have seen, identified with death, Hell (fire and brimstone), and also the immortal soul. Hence, Manson's whole religion was based on his interpretation of Revelation chapter 9. The second key to understanding the Manson madness was the revolutionary propaganda from the Beatles songs. John Lennon of the Beatles can be quoted as saying, "Christianity will go. It will vanish and shrink. I needn't argue about that: I'm right, and I will be proved right. We're (the Beatles) more popular than Jesus now..." St. Louis Globe Democrat, Aug. 5, 1966, quoted from *The Death of a Nation*, Stormer, Liberty Bell Press, 1968, p. 67.

What came to pass about the Beatles and John Lennon's tragic death is public record but Christianity is still here, and will continue until Christ's Second Coming. Saith the Lord: "These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful." Revelation 17:14.

A decade after the Tate-LaBianca murders, it was reported that evil propaganda messages were found in some Beatles songs. This article appeared in the San Antonio Light, Monday, February 1, 1982. The headline read: "Backward masked Satan promos found on some Rock'n Roll Records." Evil messages were not only found in the Beatles' music, but also in other rock groups, such as Led Zeppelin, Queen, Black Oak Arkansas, and the Electric Light Orchestra. This subliminal technique of hiding satanic messages is known as "Backward Masking." Messages that cannot be heard when played forward are implanted in the songs. This backward masking of messages can only be understood when the record is played backwards. This is done by placing the speed of the turntable in neutral position, then spinning it by finger backwards at a speed where the voice of the group is distinguishable. The Led Zeppelin song, "Stairway to Heaven," played backwards can be heard to say: "MY SWEET SATAN.... THE ONE WILL BE SAD WHO MAKES ME SAD, WHOSE POWER IS SATAN." Forward the lyrics say, "YES, THERE ARE TWO

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

PATHS YOU CAN GO BY; BUT IN THE LONG RUN THERE'S STILL TIME TO CHANGE THE ROAD YOU'RE ON."

The Black Oak Arkansas song, "The Day Electricity Came to Arkansas," contains the backward message, "SATAN, SATAN, SATAN, HE IS GOD." Although the Beatles songs do not mention the name Satan in their White Album, still it is the Beatles song, "Revolution No. 9," with which Manson was obsessed. Charles Manson, a satanist himself, believed that the Beatles, as modern day prophets, were telling Manson through their songs what he was to do and what was going to cause the Battle of Armageddon [28], Manson's disciples also believed that the Beatles songs were speaking to Charles Manson, especially the songs in their so-called White Album. For instance, in the song "I Will," can be heard: "And when at last I find you / Your song will fill the air / Sing it loud so I can hear you / Make it easy to be near you." Manson interpreted this to mean the Beatles wanted him to make an album too. He firmly believed that he was Christ and the Beatles were looking for him. Manson told his followers that the Beatles knew that Christ had returned to earth again and that he was living somewhere in Los Angeles [29]. Here is confusion. John Lennon, as we saw, was antichrist.

In the Beatles' White Album is a song called "Honey Pie," which can be heard: "Oh honey pie, my position is tragic / Come and show me the magic / Of your Hollywood song." The song goes on to say: "Oh Honey Pie you are driving me frantic / Sail across the Atlantic / To be where you belong." In January and February of 1969 just after the White Album was released, Manson and his disciples tried to contact the Beatles through several telegrams, letters, and through telephone calls to England, to invite the Beatles to cross over the Atlantic and join him in Death Valley. However, they were without success [30],

Manson told his followers that in the Beatles White Album were found the messages that would "set up things for the revolution" he believed was the Battle of Armageddon. There were actually five songs that Manson and his disciples took, more than the others found on the album, that they believed were messages directed to him. They were: "Blackbird," "Piggies," "Revolution 1," "Revolution 9" and "Helter Skelter" [31]. In the song, "Blackbird singing in the dead of night / Take these broken wings and learn to fly / All your life / You were only waiting for this moment to arise." Manson interpreted this to mean that the black man was going to arise, overthrow the white man, and take his turn. And the Beatles, according to Manson, were trying to cause them to start a race war. We will come back to this revolutionary propaganda in a moment.

To understand this satanic delusion, we need to see how Manson butchered the Holy Scriptures to support his prophecy of Helter Skelter (Armageddon). In Revelation 9:1, we read:

"And the fifth angel sounded and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit." Now Manson's interpretation of the bottomless pit is a cave underneath Death Valley, where his chosen people (the Family) would go during the Negro Revolt (Helter Skelter), that he said the Hopi Indians knew about [32].

Manson said his Family were the original Christians reincarnated, and that the Romans had returned as the Establishment.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Hence, Manson and his chosen people would remain in this secret paradise underneath Death Valley until his chosen people grew to the number 144,000. Manson told his disciples that the bottomless pit has a golden city with a river of milk and honey that runs through it, and a tree that bears twelve kinds of fruit, a different fruit each month. You don't need to bring candles, nor any flashlights, down there because the walls will glow, and it wouldn't be cold or be too hot. And there would be warm springs and fresh water, and people would already be down there waiting for him [33].

The first four angels of Revelation, chapters 8 and 9, Manson interpreted to be the four Beatles and the Locusts (insects) were describing the Beatles also because "They had hair as the hair of women" Revelation 9:8. Out of the mouths of the Four Angels (Beatles) "issued fire and brimstone." In Revelation 9:17, the fire and brimstone CAME OUT OF THE MOUTHS OF THE HORSES, NOT THE FOUR ANGELS as Manson mis-interpreted. This fire and brimstone represented the lyrics, according to Manson, the power of the songs of the Beatles [34]. Their "breastplates of fire" were the electric guitars. Their shapes "like unto horses prepared unto battle" were their dune buggies. The Horsemen who numbered two hundred thousand thousand and who would roam the earth spreading destruction, were the motorcycle gangs. And the Fifth Angel, according to Manson, was himself [35],

Now in Revelation 9:4 it talks about "the SEAL OF GOD in their foreheads." Manson was asked what this meant and he said that this meant there would be a MARK on people that only he would be able to see, and the MARK would designate whether they were with him or against him [36],

And in Revelation 9:11 we read: "And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the hot- tomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath his name APOLLYON." Abaddon means "destroyer." Manson, who believed he was both Christ and Satan incarnated, believed that this applied to him, for according to Manson, he was "the king, which is the angel of the bottomless pit."

The Beatles song "Revolution 9" contains a segment that, played backward, has another message. The repetition of "number nine, number nine" in reverse says, "Turn me on dead man." "Revolution 1," as given on the jacket insert, reads: "You say you want a revolution / Well you know / We all want to change the world... / But when you talk about destruction / Don't you know that you can count me out." However, when you listen to the record itself, immediately after "OUT" you hear the word "IN" and Manson took this to mean the Beatles once undecided, now favored the Revolution. Now later on in the song, the lyrics say, "You say you got a real solution / Well you know / We'd all love to see the plan." To Manson, the meaning of this lyric was obvious: Manson was to sing out and tell the TUNE-IN people how to escape the Armageddon (Helter Skelter) [37].

In "Revolution 9," the listener hears whispers, shouts, snatches of dialogue from the BBC, bits of classical music, mortars exploding, babies crying, church hymns, car horns and football yells-which, together with a chant of "Number 9, Number 9, Number 9," build to a climax of machinegun fire and screams, followed by the soft and obviously symbolic lullaby of "Good Night" [38].

Manson said this was the Beatles' way of prophesying the battle of Armageddon, which Manson believes is a race war. In the background of all this noise on Revolution 9,

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Manson heard the oinking of pigs and a man's voice saying, "Rise." This to Manson was the Beatles' way of telling the black man that now was the time to RISE and start the Armageddon. Manson told his followers that the race war would start by Blacks going to the rich piggy districts and murdering them, cutting bodies up, smearing blood, and writing things on the wall in blood. These superatrocious crimes would cause the white man to start the war. The statement Manson made signed his own guilt decree. On the walls of the places where the murder victims were found, written in blood were the words, DEATH.TO THE PIGS, RISE and HELTER SKELTER [38].

The whole plan of this revolution and terrorism was to incite the white man into starting another civil war. The question is, was all this an isolated plan of one crazed lunatic, or was Manson himself just a pawn in a much larger circle of hidden instigators that want to provoke revolution, riots, race wars, and anarchy?

John A. Stormer, author of the seven-million-copy best seller, *None Dare Call It Treason*, has written another book called *The Death of a Nation*, where he has documentive proof that the riots of the late 1960's were Communist inspired:

"The Riots, Looting, sniper attacks on police and massive civil disturbances which have racked American cities since 1964 are part of the Communist program for destroying America's ability to resist.

"In February 1967, FBI Chief J. Edgar Hoover told a committee of the U.S. Congress: 'Communists and other subversives and extremists strive and labor ceaselessly to precipitate racial trouble and take advantage of racial discord in this country. Such elements were active in exploiting and aggravating the riots, for example, the Harlem, Watts, Cleveland, and Chicago.' " Quoted from *The Death of a Nation*, Stormer, Liberty Bell Press, 1968, p. 24.

Now, another question should be asked. Who are the Communists? Where did they actually come from? Did they just appear out of thin air? Or are they too just another pawn for a much larger circle of hidden instigators that want to provoke revolution, riots, race wars, and anarchy? As we continue to study the Great Luciferian Conspiracy, the reader will learn that Luciferian fronts designed to destroy all controlling governments and religions are the real hidden instigators of all the Communist Parties of the world, and Communism actually derived out of Spiritualism (Witchcraft)! And the diabolical scheme of the Manson Family and the riots of the sixties are only a shadow of what Lucifer's plans are for the future. The whole world is to be thrown into riot and Revolution by these conspirators, as a way to frighten the inhabitants into a one world government. Just to show what people can be led to do by a false religious spirit, Susan Atkins, one of the murderers of Sharon Tate and a member of the Manson Family Conspiracy, with her puppy-dog eyes and childish manner, told a jail inmate that she helped kill Sharon Tate, and said: "YOU HAVE TO HAVE A REAL LOVE IN YOUR HEART TO DO THIS FOR PEOPLE" [40],

What could lead these people we just read about to train their consciences to accept these murders and social upheavals they tried to cause? The real source and blame can be placed on those whom Satan used during the 18th, 19th and 20th centuries who were responsible for reviving the sciences of Witchcraft. Manson, and the Communist Party, are products of the writings of Emanuel Swedenburg, Adam Weishaupt, Sir Richard Kelly,

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Eliphas Levi, Karl Marx, Madame Blavatsky, Aleister Crowley, Margaret Murry, Gerald B. Gardner, just to name a few. We will examine this more as we continue.

To show the reader how Witchcraft is gaining control, on October 31, 1971, Leo Martello, long an activist for civil and gay rights, organized a “Witch-In” in New York’s Central Park. He finally obtained a permit from the Parks Department to stage his demonstration with the determined efforts of the New York Civil Liberties Union. Martello shortly after formed what was to become the Witches Anti-Defamation League, devoted to securing religious rights for Witches [40], Then later, Isaac Bonewits, a self-proclaimed male Witch, and a number of other occultists formed the AADL, the Aquarian Anti-Defamation League, we often hear about. This organization is dedicated to fighting legal battles on behalf of pagans and occultists [41].

As stated earlier, Witchcraft is the biggest rival of modern Christianity. The average gullible Christian has no knowledge of what is happening all around him, even within his own church, about how Spiritualism is a very serious threat. However, we are determined to bring these things out in the light for all to see. But to do this, the reader must have a complete understanding of what these Secret Societies actually are.

Like Witchcraft, Freemasons are bound by oaths and obligations under the pain of death if they should prove willfully guilty of violating any part of their solemn oaths or obligations. One of their obligations is toward their brother Mason. In the Masonic Hand Book, on page 183 we read:

“Whenever you see any of our signs made by a brother Mason, and especially the grand hailing sign of distress, you must always be sure to obey them, even at the risk of your life. If you’re on a jury, and the defendant is a Mason, and makes the Grand Hailing sign, you must obey it; you must DISAGREE WITH YOUR BROTHER JURORS, IF NECESSARY; BUT YOU MUST BE SURE NOT TO BRING THE MASON GUILTY FOR THAT WOULD BRING DISGRACE UPON THE ORDER. IT MAY BE PERJURY, TO BE SURE, TO DO THIS, BUT THEN YOU’RE FULFILLING YOUR OBLIGATION, AND YOU KNOW IF YOU LIVE UP TO YOUR OBLIGATIONS YOU’LL BE FREE FROM SEN.” Quoted in The Masonic Report, McQuaig, p. 9.

During the Tate-LaBianCa trials - with Susan Atkins testifying to how good it felt when the knife went into Sharon Tate—Manson was flashing Masonic hand signals to the judge [42], We made a statement a little while back that Freemasonry is nothing less than BAAL WORSHIP. So that there will be no more confusion about this, we will now let the Masons say so themselves. Here from The Master’s Carpet, by Edmond Ronayne, on page 247 we read the following:

“So then Because OUR ANCIENT BRETHREN - ‘THE OLD SUN-WORSHIPERS’ - MET ON THE HIGHEST HILLS TO WORSHIP BAAL, OR THE SUN-GOD, AND FREEMASONRY BEING THAT SAME WORSHIP REVIVED, IT MUST NECESSARILY FOLLOW THAT MASONIC LODGES MUST BE HELD IN THE HIGHEST ROOMS OF BUILDINGS, TO CARRY OUT THE COINCIDENCE.” Quoted from The Mosonic Report, McQuaig, p. 15.

Many of the lower Degrees of Freemasonry in America and England will urge that the things we have exposed about Freemasonry thus far are false, because they have been led to believe that Freemasonry is a Christian organization. But the higher De-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

degrees of Freemasonry should know that nothing could be further from the truth. Now it is true that in Christian lands the Bible is placed with a Square and a Compass on the altar of their Lodges. However, like the name Solomon, the Bible is just a symbol in Freemasonry, not a standard of measuring truth. Here again from Albert Pike's *Morals and Dogma*, page 11, we read the following:

"The Holy Bible, Square, and Compasses, are not only styled the Great Lights in Masonry, but they are technically called the Furniture of the Lodge; and, as you have seen, it is held that there is no Lodge without them. This has sometimes been made a pretext for excluding Jews from our Lodges, Because they cannot regard the New Testament as a Holy Book. The Bible is an **INDISPENSABLE PART OF THE FURNITURE OF A CHRISTIAN LODGE, ONLY BECAUSE IT IS THE SACRED BOOK OF THE CHRISTIAN RELIGION.** The Hebrew Pentateuch in a Hebrew Lodge and the Koran in a Mohammedan one, belong on the Altar; and one of these and the Square and Compass, properly understood, are the **LIGHTS BY WHICH A MASON MUST WALK AND WORK.**"

Reader, the truth is, Freemasonry has nothing whatsoever to do with the Bible. It is just used as an ornament to attract Christian men into the lodge in Christian lands. In a book, *Digest of Masonic Law*, on pages 207 through 209 we find a statement that says this:

"**MASONRY HAS NOTHING WHATSOEVER TO DO WITH THE BIBLE, THAT IT IS NOT FOUNDED ON THE BIBLE, FOR IF IT WERE IT WOULD NOT BE MASONRY, IT WOULD BE SOMETHING ELSE.**" Quoted from *The Masonic Report*, McQuaig, p. 2.

Now that the Masonic Books have established that Masonry is the pagan religions of the world under one banner, what about the God of the Bible, the Lord Jesus Christ? Is he worshipped in any of these Masonic Lodges? From *The Masonic Hand Book*, page 184, we read:

"Whether you swear or take God's name in vain don't **MATTER SO MUCH. OF COURSE THE NAME LORD JESUS CHRIST AS YOU KNOW, DON'T AMOUNT TO ANYTHING, BUT MAH-HAH-BONE - O, HORROR! YOU MUST NEVER, ON ANY ACCOUNT, SPEAK THAT AWFUL NAME ALOUD. THAT WOULD BE A MOST HEINOUS CRIME... UNMASONIC—UNPARDONABLE.**" Quoted from *The Masonic Report*, McQuaig, p. 2.

Now here we start to see the real colors of Freemasonry. Again, from the *Masonic Hand Book*, page 74, we read the following:

"When a Brother reveals any of **OUR GREAT SECRETS; WHENEVER, FOR INSTANCE, HE TELLS ANYTHING ABOUT BOAZ, OR TUBALCAIN, OR JACHIN OR THAT AWFUL MAH-HAH-BONE, OR EVEN WHENEVER A MINISTER PRAYS IN THE NAME OF CHRIST IN ANY OF OUR ASSEMBLIES, YOU MUST ALWAYS HOLD YOURSELF IN READINESS, IF CALLED UPON TO CUT HIS THROAT FROM EAR TO EAR, PULL OUT HIS TONGUE BY THE ROOTS AND BURY HIS BODY AT THE BOTTOM OF SOME LAKE OR POND.**" Quoted from *The Masonic Report*, McQuaig, p. 3.

Does the reader need to go on and on through the doctrines of Freemasonry to see for himself that Freemasonry is anti-Christ, and it speaks as a dragon? However, we want to make clear to the reader that most Masons do not know these things that have been shown to you, until they reach the highest degrees of Freemasonry. The pattern of de-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

ception in Freemasonry is the very same pattern of deceptions found in Witchcraft. There are lower and higher Degrees of knowledge in Witchcraft too. The lower class worship at first a system of a godhead with a mother goddess and a pagan saviour of the world. In Egypt, the godhead of Sun worship was Osiris (the Sun), Isis (the Moon), and Horns (the Star). In Babylon, they were Baal, Ishtar, and Tammuz. In Mexico, they were Teotl, Coatlicue, and Quetzalcoatl. All these gods derived from the first King in the world, the first builder of cities (mason), and his wife known in history as Semiramis. Nimrod and his wife Semiramis are where all the Sun-gods and Moon goddesses can be traced and so is it with the religion of Freemasonry.

We have already seen that even Freemasons admit that the founders of their Order were Nimrod and Hermes (Cush). But even some chief adepts of these systems of idolatry are ignorant of this fact. However, when the initiate finally reaches the highest level of pagandom and of Masonry, he discovers from the learned Doctors that these gods that he was taught to worship do not exist. Initiates are taught to worship these gods at first because within the worship of these gods are knowledge of secret sciences of the Universe, and the worship of these gods will teach to the student of Freemasonry the discipline of a close knit civilized society which is beneficial to mankind.

Masons are purposely deceived at first, then as they progress through the higher Degrees of Masonry (which is nothing less than learning more about the satanic power of Witchcraft), they are gradually conditioned to accept the Luciferian doctrine that it is Lucifer who is really the god behind all gods. To see this is true, we will go back and quote again a statement by Albert Pike.

Pike, writing about the pagan Trinity of the Angle-Saxons, states the following:

“Our northern ancestors worshipped this Triune Deity; Odin, the Almighty Father; Frea, his wife, emblem of the universal matter; and Thor his son, the Mediator. But ABOVE THESE WAS THE SUPREME GOD, THE AUTHOR OF EVERYTHING THAT EXISTETH, THE ETERNAL, THE ANCIENT, THE LIVING and AWFUL BEING, THE SEARCHER INTO CONCEALED THINGS, THE BEING THAT NEVER CHANGETH.” “Morals and Dogma, Pike, p. 13.

Above all the gods, Pike says there is another. Now since we have already seen statements found in authorized books on Freemasonry that this other god is not Jesus Christ, it should not be hard for the reader to believe the shocking truth we are now about to show. Pike knows that these cosmic gods of astrology do not exist, and he plainly states how ignorant they are that worship them. From *Morals and Dogma*, Pike, page 375, we read the following:

“In all the histories of the gods and heroes lay couched and hidden astronomical details and the history of the perations of visible nature; and those in turn were also symbols of higher and profounder truths. None but the RUDE UNCULTIVATED INTELLECTS COULD LONG CONSIDER THE SUN AND STARS AND THE POWERS OF NATURE AS DIVINE, OR AS FIT OBJECTS OF HUMAN WORSHIP: AND THEY WILL CONSIDER THEM SO WHILE THE WORLD LASTS: AND EVER REMAIN IGNORANT OF THE GREAT SPIRITUAL TRUTHS OF WHICH ARE THE HIEROGLYPHICS.”

To show that most Masons do not know the true purpose of Freemasonry and its god,

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

here again from The Masonic Report, on page 5, McQuaig says:

“That the figures and schemes for the knowledge and properties of Nature ARE PRESERVED IN MASONRY, but not the pseudo-Masonry of the majority of the craft members.”

From a Masonic book called Black and White, Hartmen, p. 62, we read: “FORTUNATE IS THE MASON OR PRIEST WHO UNDERSTANDS WHAT HE TEACHES. BUT OF SUCH DISCIPLES THERE ARE ONLY A FEW” Quoted from The Mosonic Report, p. 5.

Now, the Blue Lodge Masonry is a deliberate hoax especially designed to deceive Masonry’s ignorant masses into believing that they know something about the secrets of Masonry, when in reality they know nothing whatsoever. Albert Pike expresses this in his book *Morals and Dogma* on page 819:

“The Blue Degrees are but the outer or portico of the Temple. Part of the symbols are displayed there to the Initiate, BUT HE IS INTENTIONALLY MISLED BY FALSE INTERPRETATIONS. IT IS NOT INTENDED THAT HE SHALL UNDERSTAND THEM; BUT IT IS INTENDED THAT HE SHALL IMAGINE HE UNDERSTAND THEM. THEIR TRUE EXPLANATION IS RESERVED FOR THE ADEPTS, THE PRINCES OF MASONRY. THE WHOLE BODY OF THE ROYAL AND SACERDOTAL ART WAS HIDDEN SO CAREFULLY CENTURIES SINCE, IN THE HIGH DEGREES, AS THAT IT IS EVEN YET POSSIBLE TO SOLVE MANY OF THE ENIGMAS WHICH THEY CONTAIN. IT IS WELL ENOUGH FOR THE MASS OF THOSE CALLED MASONS, TO IMAGINE THAT ALL IS CONTAINED IN THE BLUE DEGREES; AND WHOSO ATTEMPTS TO UNDECEIVE THEM WILL LABOR IN VAIN, AND WITHOUT ANY TRUE REWARD VIOLATE HIS OBLIGATIONS AS AN ADEPT MASONRY IS THE VERITABLE SPHINX, BURIED TO THE HEAD IN THE SANDS HEAPED ROUND IT BY THE AGES.”

From the very first deception in the Garden of Eden unto this present day, Satan has caused man to err from the True God by keeping him busy in seeking things that lead away from God. By kindling a desire in Adam and Eve to go outside the law of God, Satan caused Adam and Eve to lose eternal life. It was self indulgence and self glorification that led Eve to seek this mysterious knowledge of good and evil. Satan told Eve by taking the fruit of the tree of knowledge, her eyes would be open and she would become as gods. In other words, she would reach the great heights of wisdom. Her curiosity was aroused and Satan kindled a desire in her to want to know about this forbidden knowledge. This same voice has been preserved and heard through the mouths of the Adepts of Freemasonry, and all other Secret Societies and religions that teach Babylonian precepts. This same trap that made Eve fall into a snare of the Devil is used the same way today. This same forbidden knowledge Satan used on Eve is today called the Mysteries, to the occultists. In the Bible, it’s called “MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABORNINATIONS OF THE EARTH.” Revelation 17:5.

Very few Americans know what part Secret Societies have played and are playing in Lucifer’s attempt to establish his total rule on this planet. This is and has been a gradual attempt to overthrow Christianity and Jesus Christ. As we stated before, what Lucifer tried to do in Heaven, this world now is experiencing. Instead of a struggle only between Lucifer and his angels, and Christ and His Angels, the conflict is now between Christ and His people who have His Spirit, and Lucifer and his people, who are possessed by him and his devils. Satan is pouring out his power to his human agents to work miracles and

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

lying wonders without measure, to deceive and destroy the very elect of God if possible.

“Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the Devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.” Revelation 12:12.

Satan has been hiding behind these Secret Societies to further his plans in his conspiracy to condition the inhabitants of this world to accept his rule. But this is only one of his fronts. We will lay wide open, as we did Freemasonry, an even more diabolical scheme to cause inhabitants of this world to lose their part in what Christ promised in Scripture. As we continue to follow history, we will see how Lucifer will deceive the very elect if possible.

Very few loyal Americans know what part Freemasonry has played in helping Lucifer establish his total power and rule in this world. American Freemasonry has become a mass movement. In many small towns of the South and middle West, almost every white male Protestant gentleman belongs to a Masonic Lodge [43]. And sharp distinctions are drawn between those who belong and those who do not. Masons refer to non-Masons as “Protanes” [44]. With millions of members, tens of millions of dollars of assets and property and billions of dollars worth of insurance in force, this should give the reader understanding about how much power is behind this Secret Society. The Rosicrucians alone spend \$500,000 a year seeking recruits through newspapers and magazines. The advertisement promises to open the door of success, prosperity and popularity. All the mysteries of life and death, reincarnation, extrasensory perception and the secrets of the ancient mystical schools will be revealed to those who return the advertisement’s coupon to the Rosicrucian headquarters in San Jose, California. After the reader sends in the coupon and asks for further information about the Rosicrucian organization, he is sent a booklet entitled, “Mystery of Life,” which lists very familiar names in history who were identified as Rosicrucians, such as Benjamin Franklin, Isaac Newton, and Rene Descartes.”

Now the reader has seen from authorized publications of these Secret Societies that they do not exalt or worship the Christian God of the Bible, but exalt the pagan gods of astrology and teach the mysteries of the occult, which is Witchcraft. It should not be too hard now for the reader to understand why we have today these signs of Witchcraft mingled within our own United States governmental symbols. Now that the reader is aware of the paganism in these Secret Societies and how their own members are deceived into believing that they are Christian organizations, it should not be hard to realize how the inventor of the occult, the god of these Secret Societies, used deceived Masons and Rosicrucians to help establish this country. Benjamin Franklin, himself an expert in occultism, joined one of the first American Lodges of Masonry, and published an edition of Anderson’s Constitution in 1734. George Washington joined the Fredricksburg Lodge of Masonry in Virginia in 1752. Patrick Henry, Paul Revere, and John Paul Jones wore the apron of Masonry, and so did Benedict Arnold [46]. A plaque on the wall that surrounds the Alamo in San Antonio, Texas lists the names of those who died in the Texas Revolution in February and March of 1836. The plaque was dedicated by the Freemasonry Order in honour of Masons who gave their lives there. Among the names are Col. William Travis, James Bowie and David Crockett.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Since there have been, from the start, Masonic Presidents, Governors, Senators, and Congressmen making our laws and governing the affairs of our Nation, it should not be too hard for the reader to understand how a pagan goddess that Witchcraft exalts, that the Roman Catholic Church worships as the Virgin Mary, is standing on top of the Capitol of the United States of America.

It was not by chance that the Capitol Building itself was designed after the rotunda, or dome, of St. Peter's Basilica in Vatican City. James Hoban, believe it or not, was a Catholic Freemason who designed the Capitol of the United States and was the chief founder of the Federal Masonic Number 1, in the District of Columbia [47].

Now here are some more astonishing facts. Has the reader ever wondered how the strange structure called the Washington Monument came into being? Well, in the myth of the Egyptian god Osiris, which derived out of the legends of Nimrod, Osiris was said to have been killed by a rival god and cut into 14 different pieces. After cutting the body of Osiris into 14 pieces, this rival god threw all of the parts of Osiris along the Nile. Isis, his wife, found all the pieces but one, his genital member. Now remember, Osiris was worshipped as the Creator, the Impregnating Force of the Universe, so the mother goddess Isis moulded with her hands an image of the dead god's phallus, and set up one to be venerated as a monument to Osiris [48]. Hence, the origin of Phallicism. So in the Temple services of the pagans, a coffin with an image of Osiris' phallus in it became part of the worship of the Sun-god. This same phallic image has been passed down through history to us today. Its name is the obelisk, which even a small child should have seen many times. Gross darkness are the deceptions of Satan! The obelisk, the sacred phallic symbol of Osiris (Nimrod), is now standing in St. Peter's Square at the Vatican, with a cross erected on top of its pyramid. And it's also standing 555 feet high in Washington, DC. And this is the origin of the church steeple!

It was not by chance that the Pentagon (5 pointed star) was chosen to represent states in the American Flag. It was not by chance that the Pentagon is shaped after the center of the Pentagon that Witches and Warlocks get in the center of to cast their spells. It was not by chance that crimson, white and blue, three of the four colors of Witchcraft, were chosen to become the colors of the flag. It was not by chance that the Eagle (the ancient symbol of Eucifer) was chosen to become a symbol of the United States.

Washington, Jackson, Monroe, Polk, Andrew Johnson, Garfield, McKinley, Theodore Roosevelt, Taft, Harding, Franklin D. Roosevelt, Truman and Ford were all Freemasons. President Harding was only a 1st Degree Mason in his hometown Lodge. But when he was elected President, he quickly advanced from 1st to 32nd Degree. Harry Truman once served as Grand Master of the Grand Fodge of Missouri. Eisenhower and Kennedy were not Masons, but L. B. Johnson took the 1st Degree in a Lodge in Texas, though he did not continue [49]. Gerald Ford is a high ranking Mason today.

Other well known personalities in America who have been members of a Masonic Fodge were John Jacob Astor, Irving Berlin, Futher Burbank, Henry Clay, Thomas E. Dewey, Henry Ford, Barry Goldwater, Samuel Compers, J. Edgar Hoover, Charles Lindbergh, General Douglas McArthur, Andrew Mellon, General John J. Pershing, Will Rogers, Sigmund Romberg, John Philip Sousa, Mark Twain, and Chief Justice Earl Warren, who by the way investigated the mysterious death of Kennedy which still remains

unsolved and unreported.

TIME TO FIND OUT WHERE YOUR CANDIDATE STANDS

Founded in 1866, the Ku Klux Klan (KKK) extended into almost every southern state by 1870 and became a vehicle for white southern resistance to the Republican Party's Reconstruction-era policies aimed at establishing political and economic equality for blacks. Its members waged an underground campaign of intimidation and violence directed at white and black Republican leaders. Though Congress passed legislation designed to curb Klan terrorism, the organization saw its primary goal—the reestablishment of white supremacy—fulfilled through Democrat victories in state legislatures across the South in the 1870s. After a period of decline, white Protestant nativist groups revived the Klan in the early 20th century, burning crosses and staging rallies, parades and marches denouncing immigrants, Catholics, Jews, blacks and organized labor. The civil rights movement of the 1960s also saw a surge of Ku Klux Klan activity, including bombings of black schools and churches and violence against black and white activists in the South.

FOUNDING OF THE KU KLUX KLAN

A group including many former Confederate veterans founded the first branch of the Ku Klux Klan as a social club in Pulaski, Tennessee, in 1866. The first two words of the organization's name supposedly derived from the Greek word "kyklos," meaning circle. In the summer of 1867, local branches of the Klan met in a general organizing convention and established what they called an "Invisible Empire of the South." Leading Confederate general Nathan Bedford Forrest was chosen as the first leader, or "grand wizard," of the Klan; he presided over a hierarchy of grand dragons, grand titans and grand cyclopes.

DID YOU KNOW?

At its peak in the 1920s, Klan membership exceeded 4 million people nationwide.

The organization of the Ku Klux Klan coincided with the beginning of the second phase of post-Civil War Reconstruction, put into place by the more radical members of the Republican Party in Congress. After rejecting President Andrew Johnson's relatively lenient Reconstruction policies, in place from 1865 to 1866, Congress passed the Reconstruction Act over the presidential veto. Under its provisions, the South was divided into five military districts, and each state was required to approve the 14th Amendment, which granted "equal protection" of the Constitution to former slaves and enacted universal male suffrage.

KU KLUX KLAN VIOLENCE IN THE SOUTH

From 1867 onward, African-American participation in public life in the South became one of the most radical aspects of Reconstruction, as blacks won election to southern state governments and even to the U.S. Congress. For its part, the Ku Klux Klan dedicated itself to an underground campaign of violence against Republican leaders and voters (both black and white) in an effort to reverse the policies of Radical Reconstruction and restore white supremacy in the South. They were joined in this struggle by similar organizations such as the Knights of the White Camelia (launched in Louisiana in 1867) and the White Brotherhood. At least 10 percent of the black legislators elected during

DUST THOU ART • The Cooper Chronicles

the 1867-1868 constitutional conventions became victims of violence during Reconstruction, including seven who were killed. White Republicans (derided as “carpetbaggers” and “scalawags”) and black institutions such as schools and churches—symbols of black autonomy—were also targets for Klan attacks.

By 1870, the Ku Klux Klan had branches in nearly every southern state. Even at its height, the Klan did not boast a well-organized structure or clear leadership. Local Klan members—often wearing masks and dressed in the organization’s signature long white robes and hoods—usually carried out their attacks at night, acting on their own but in support of the common goals of defeating Radical Reconstruction and restoring white supremacy in the South. Klan activity flourished particularly in the regions of the South where blacks were a minority or a small majority of the population, and was relatively limited in others. Among the most notorious zones of Klan activity was South Carolina, where in January 1871 500 masked men attacked the Union county jail and lynched eight black prisoners.

THE KU KLUX KLAN AND THE END OF RECONSTRUCTION

Though Democrat leaders would later attribute Ku Klux Klan violence to poorer southern whites, the organization’s membership crossed class lines, from small farmers and laborers to planters, lawyers, merchants, physicians and ministers. In the regions where most Klan activity took place, local law enforcement officials either belonged to the Klan or declined to take action against it, and even those who arrested accused Klansmen found it difficult to find witnesses willing to testify against them. Other leading white citizens in the South declined to speak out against the group’s actions, giving them tacit approval. After 1870, Republican state governments in the South turned to Congress for help, resulting in the passage of three Enforcement Acts, the strongest of which was the Ku Klux Klan Act of 1871.

For the first time, the Ku Klux Klan Act designated certain crimes committed by individuals as federal offenses, including conspiracies to deprive citizens of the right to hold office, serve on juries and enjoy the equal protection of the law. The act authorized the president to suspend the writ of habeas corpus and arrest accused individuals without charge, and to send federal forces to suppress Klan violence. This expansion of federal authority—which Ulysses S. Grant promptly used in 1871 to crush Klan activity in South Carolina and other areas of the South—outraged Democrats and even alarmed many Republicans. From the early 1870s onward, white supremacy gradually reasserted its hold on the South as support for Reconstruction waned; by the end of 1876, the entire South was under Democrat control once again.

REVIVAL OF THE KU KLUX KLAN

In 1915, white Protestant nativists organized a revival of the Ku Klux Klan near Atlanta, Georgia, inspired by their romantic view of the Old South as well as Thomas Dixon’s 1905 book “The Clansman” and D.W. Griffith’s 1915 film “Birth of a Nation.” This second generation of the Klan was not only anti-black but also took a stand against Roman Catholics, Jews, foreigners and organized labor. It was fueled by growing hostility to the surge in immigration that America experienced in the early 20th century along with fears of communist revolution akin to the Bolshevik triumph in Russia in 1917. The organization took as its symbol a burning cross and held rallies, parades and marches around the

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

country. At its peak in the 1920s, Klan membership exceeded 4 million people nationwide.

The Great Depression in the 1930s depleted the Klan's membership ranks, and the organization temporarily disbanded in 1944. The civil rights movement of the 1960s saw a surge of local Klan activity across the South, including the bombings, beatings and shootings of black and white activists. These actions, carried out in secret but apparently the work of local Klansmen, outraged the nation and helped win support for the civil rights cause. In 1965, President Lyndon Johnson delivered a speech publicly condemning the Klan and announcing the arrest of four Klansmen in connection with the murder of a white female civil rights worker in Alabama. The cases of Klan-related violence became more isolated in the decades to come, though fragmented groups became aligned with neo-Nazi or other right-wing extremist organizations from the 1970s onward. In the early 1990s, the Klan was estimated to have between 6,000 and 10,000 active members, mostly in the Deep South.

The KKK was founded in Tennessee immediately after the end of the Civil War as a sort of social club for former Confederate Soldiers whose influence quickly spread through the decimated Southern states. As Columbia professor Eric Foner wrote in his *A Short History of Reconstruction*, in its early days, the group was loosely bound by one main principle: launching a reign of terror against Republican leaders black and white.

Racism was, of course, a guiding principle, but not quite as guiding as the hatred of the Republicans, the party of Lincoln, the Yankees who early Klansmen believed destroyed their homeland through what they termed a "war of northern aggression."

The Republican Party had been founded in a schoolhouse in Ripon, Wisconsin just 12 years earlier, and Lincoln was its first president. The Klan saw both as just as big a menace as the newly freed slaves. Less than a year after Lincoln's assassination, the Klan's anti-Republican ideology spread rapidly.

As Dr. Foner wrote:

In effect, the Klan was a military force serving the interests of the Democrat party, the planter class, and all those who desired the restoration of white supremacy. It aimed to destroy the Republican party's infrastructure, undermine the Reconstruction state, reestablish control of the black labor force, and restore racial subordination in every aspect of Southern life.

In 1868, the Klan elected its first Grand Wizard, Nathaniel Bedford Forrest. Decades later, his grandson wrote in the September 1928 issue of the Klan's *Kourier Magazine*:

I have never voted for any man who was not a regular Democrat. My father ... never voted for any man who was not a Democrat. My grandfather was ... the head of the Ku Klux Klan in reconstruction days.... My great-grandfather was a life-long Democrat.... My great-great-grandfather was...one of the founders of the Democrat party.

Under the elder Forrest, the Klan's violence grew almost uncontrollable. In the time leading up to the 1868 presidential election, the Klan's activities picked up in speed and brutality. The election, which pitted Republican Ulysses S. Grant against Democrat Horatio Seymour, was crucial. Republicans would continue programs that prevented Southern whites from gaining political control in their states. Klan members knew that given the

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

chance, the blacks in their communities would vote Republican.

Across the South, the Democrat controlled Klan and other terrorist groups used brutal violence to intimidate Republican voters. In Kansas, over 2,000 murders were committed in connection with the election. In Georgia, the number of threats and beatings was even higher. And in Louisiana, 1000 blacks were killed as the election neared. In those three states, Democrats won decisive victories at the polls.

Democrats. Not Republicans, not Tea Partiers. Democrats.

And now blacks, who apparently know little or nothing of their history and heritage because they have been purposely kept uneducated by Democrat laws and policies, enthusiastically embrace their former murderers, completely unaware that they have once again been subjugated to the white-supremacy ideology of the Democrats. Yes, black friends, you and your forebearers were hunted down, burned out of your homes, tortured and murdered by white men. But what has been left out of the narrative is that they were Democrats, the very people whose asses you now kiss with glee. And they are all laughing at your stupidity. And Democrats still burn your churches and schools and keep you poor and dependent on government handouts, out of work and out of luck.

The names have changed but not the tactics. Today's Democrats still harass, beat and kill people they don't like, only now they call themselves BLM and ANTIFA.

Now it is time to wake up and ask your candidates where they really stand.

While you still can.

THE JFK GENERATION

I have never been a person who voted for one particular party just because that was what I was "supposed" to do. I voted for the person I thought was best for America. If the candidate was a Republican, I would vote for him. If the candidate was a Democrat, I would vote for him. I felt I could think for myself rather than simply believe the propaganda I heard on radio or television broadcasts.

Don't get the notion from this essay that I voted for Republicans in the years following Kennedy's murder because I didn't. I was registered as Independent. If I thought neither candidate was worth the trouble, I didn't vote...simple as that. And, believe me, there were many years in the 60s, 70s, 80s and 90s that I did not vote for anyone.

Most Americans of my generation can remember exactly where they were and what they were doing when John Kennedy was murdered. I was in Washington, D.C., attached to an intelligence facility. I am not at liberty to reveal which facility or any of my duties, however, I will say that on that fateful day, I was in a telephone booth about two blocks from my apartment talking to an agent from another intelligence agency concerning a case in which I was participating when the phone connection was cut. After unsuccessfully trying to reconnect, I walked back to my apartment where I learned by hearing and seeing a neighbor's television that President Kennedy had been murdered.

I was 27 years old. I voted for John Kennedy. He was my president and his death affected me terribly. I literally could not get up and go to work for three days. I curled up on the floor and wept for America because I knew President Kennedy's death changed our nation forever.

On November 22, 1963, the Democrats murdered John Kennedy. You can believe

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

the bullshit about Lee Oswald acting alone by firing three shots with an old, twenty-one dollar, single-shot rifle in just six seconds from the sixth floor of the book depository building if you want to, if it helps you sleep at night, if it makes you a loyal Party "believer." I know better. I saw the "hoodwink" as LBJ was being sworn in.

Who fired the fourth shot from the front that killed JFK? No answer to that and the information is still secret and hidden from the American public.

In July, 1964, Lyndon Johnson signed the Civil Rights Act. The bill was vigorously opposed by Democrats but Republicans won the vote. It was not the Civil Rights Act that troubled me, of course; it was what Johnson said after he signed it: **"That'll have them fucking niggers voting Democrat for the next hundred years." LBJ was a avid racist. He hated people of color.**

That is all it meant to them: votes to keep Democrats in power to control the lives of all Americans regardless of color, race or religion. And that is why I will never again vote for a Democrat politician. J.F.K. was the last. He was a good man, a war hero in the truest sense of the meaning, and the best man for America at the time. And the Democrats murdered him.

Reports suggest the CIA was responsible for some of the harsh criticism commonly leveled at the Warren Commission for large gaps in its investigation of the president's murder, including its failure to identify Oswald's motive in the assassination and to pursue evidence that might have tied Oswald to accomplices outside the United States. For decades, opinion polls have shown that most Americans reject the commission's findings and believe Oswald did not act alone. Four of the seven commissioners were members of Congress, and they spent the rest of their political careers badgered by accusations that they had been part of a coverup. "The decision of McCone and Agency leaders in 1964 not to disclose information about CIA's anti-Castro schemes might have done more to undermine the credibility of the commission than anything else that happened while it was conducting its investigation," the report reads. "In that sense—and in that sense alone—McCone may be regarded as a co-conspirator in the JFK assassination cover-up."

If there was, indeed, a CIA "cover-up," a member of the Warren Commission was apparently in on it: Allen Dulles, McCone's predecessor, who ran the CIA when the spy agency hatched the plots to kill Castro. "McCone does not appear to have any explicit, special understanding with Allen Dulles," the 2013 report says. Still, McCone could "rest assured that his predecessor would keep a dutiful watch over Agency equities and work to keep the commission from pursuing provocative lines of investigation, such as lethal anti-Castro covert actions."

"McCone had frequent contact with Robert Kennedy during the painful days after the assassination," the report says. "Their communication appears to have been verbal, informal and, evidently in McCone's estimation, highly personal; no memoranda or transcripts exist or are known to have been made."

The declassification of the bulk of the 2013 McCone report might suggest a new openness by the CIA in trying to resolve the lingering mysteries about the Kennedy assassination. **At the same time, there are 15 places in the public version of the report**

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

where the CIA has deleted sensitive information—sometimes individual names, sometimes whole sentences. It is an acknowledgement, it seems, that there are still secrets about the Kennedy assassination hidden in the agency's files.

Think for yourself! Question everything. Do not believe the propaganda you see and hear on television or radio or the internet. Nearly all of it is bullshit devised to keep you ignorant, dumbed-down and uninformed. The reason the events surrounding the murder of John Kennedy will never be revealed in our lifetimes is because the Democrats planned and executed the murder. The recent events concerning the great Russia Collusion hoax and sham inquisition of President Trump should be enough to convince you of the Democrat Party's guilt. Let that sink in.

Like many others, I wrote a substantive work on the assassination of John F. Kennedy. Many of the claims I made could not be substantiated at the time, but now, other independent sources are coming forward to confirm what I said. Thus far, none of perpetrators of these heinous crimes has been caught and it is unlikely that any of them will ever be apprehended. The threat of assassination by whatever method still hangs over all national leaders, especially in the United States, where if someone takes it upon himself to let the truth be known, the possibility of coming to harm cannot be discounted.

One such source is Robert Morrow, a former contract employee of the CIA. Morrow confirms that Kennedy had to die because he was not liked by the CIA and because he had given notice that he would get rid of both Hoover and Lyndon Johnson. Morrow confirmed what I said about Tippit; that he was sent to kill Oswald to stop him from talking, but that Oswald, recognizing him, shot him first.

Morrow also confirmed what I said about Oswald going to a movie house after the shooting for a rendezvous with Jack Ruby. Morrow further confirmed that Oswald never shot Kennedy, and that at the time of the shooting, Oswald was on the second floor of the Texas School Book Depository, drinking a Coke and eating a sandwich.

Morrow also believes that Kennedy was killed by a shot from the front which came from a grassy knoll situated in front of the motorcade. He also confirmed my account of the President's limousine being hustled away from the scene and shipped away for dismantling before anyone could do any full-scale forensic work on it.

Morrow makes some interesting allegations; one in particular has it that George Bush was given the job of Director of Central Intelligence (DCI) for the sole purpose of preventing the Church Senate committee from getting all of the facts about the Kennedy assassination, which he did. Morrow also claims that Bush knew everything there was to know about Kennedy's assassination.

We are pleased to make this excerpt available, on the occasion of the 33rd anniversary of the murder of America's only Catholic president, John Fitzgerald Kennedy. May his surviving murderers be yet brought to justice.

Convicted Mafia hit-man Charles Harrelson, a suspected Kennedy assassin, is incarcerated in a Federal prison for the contract killing of a federal judge. (The suspect is the father of "Natural Born Killer" movie star Woody Harrelson, who was directed by "JFK" filmmaker Oliver Stone). Journalists have thus far shown little interest in attempting to interview the senior Harrelson and persuade him to provide information which might

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

lead to the arrest and conviction of those responsible for Kennedy's killing.

The late James Shelby Downard's primal way of looking at things, which is the way I think ancient man perceived the world, encompasses a vision that detects every link and every symbol, beginning with the significance of names, then places and then the obsessive actions which stem from the confluence of the two and which have come to be known as ritual. Publisher Adam Parfrey, who first brought Shelby's work to a mass audience, states:

"In Downard's writings, the products of his subconscious bubble to the surface and catalyze painstaking research. The collision of the poetic against the logical works especially well in the field of conspiracy; it remains the freshest approach to a field of inquiry..."

I remember sitting in Shelby's airstream trailer in St. Petersburg, Florida in 1977, along with the great Fortean philosopher William N. Grimstad and Charles Saunders, a brilliant recluse who was a close friend of Jack Kerouac toward the end of the Beat writer's life (a fact missed by every one of Kerouac's numerous biographers. So much for biographers).

Shelby's conversation that day ranged from the occult significance of the Theremin musical instrument to the sorcerous implications of elevators, the relationship he had with an evanescent rabbit named Petey; the sinister connotations of the circus and the mystical topography of the American Southwest, which Mr. Downard knew the way you and I know our backyard.

As he fried our hamburgers, he regaled us in his prospector's drawl with the hidden wonders of a tapestry of coincidences which he wove from the seeming mundane details of everyday living, into a magic carpet of incomparable strangeness and peerless utility.

Parfrey spoke for many of Shelby's friends and associates when he stated: "Downard has influenced me to look with interest upon the details and the fantastic convergences of life..."

For my money, James Shelby Downard is the one man most intimately tied to the once and future November, on the Camelot calendar's 33rd turning of the wheel, in this age of the Revelation of the Method; the era of the deluge of hidden facts made public, which Downard predicted would not liberate us, but only enslave us further.

More than two decades ago he foresaw the coming of this time as the fulfillment of the final dictum of the alchemical rampage of the elephant Must Be; the behemoth run amok in the fields of our nightmares. As the "X-Files" and the other fictional TV shows which neither I or Shelby have ever seen, purposefully muddy the waters with a flood of pop drivel disguised as revelation, the actual truths are lost in the swirl.

James Shelby Downard looked forward to the time beyond Must Be, to the era which will witness the return of could be. After the coming cataclysmic chastisement has run its cleansing course, we will once again wish upon a star and dream a destiny free of the masonic chain that at present binds our nation as tightly as the hangman's rope once bound the rotted cadavers on Tyburn Tree.

Despite having been relentlessly targeted and attacked for more than a half century,

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Mr. Downard, unlike poor Kennedy, did trip the Harodim on the winding stairs and did slide down the railing, like a child outwitting enormously big and powerful bad guys, by the fortune which Providence reserves for the guileless.

Masonic Symbolism in the Assassination of John F. Kennedy

The information I present in these pages on the Kennedy assassination is well-known to certain news agencies who have chosen to suppress it, just as the motivation for the assassination has been plunged into cryonic secrecy. Masonic betrayal of the “common man” involves archetypes of fertility and death symbolism seemingly motivated to bring about syncretism in opposing principles in order to green Israel, rebuild the Temple of Solomon and establish a One World government.

It is by way of Masonic sorcery that the union of opposing principles is supposed to be brought about. The criminals who stage-managed Dallas in the killing of Kennedy have controlled the American people’s will in exchange for a sleep without nightmares. I publish this in the wake of the situation Charles Seymour alluded to: “The moralist unquestionably secures wide support; but he also wearies his audience.” Most Americans are beyond being tired; the revelations have benumbed them.

Most Freemasons apparently have no idea of the evil that is part of Masonry, and if they do know about it they don’t believe it. The same holds true for most members of the “Clandestine Lodges” and Masonic-oriented fraternal organizations as well as Androgynous Masonic Societies.

It is certain that onomatology, or the science of names, forms a very interesting part of the investigations of the higher Masonry.... —(Encyclopedia of Freemasonry)

When the ancients saw a scapegoat, they could at least recognize him for what he was: a pharmakos, a human sacrifice. When modern man sees one, he does not, or refuses to, recognize him for what he IS; instead he looks for “scientific” explanations-to explain away the obvious.

—Thomas Szasz, (Ceremonial Chemistry)

The “science of names” word wizardry forms only one segment of the science of symbolism used by Masons. The JFK assassination encounters this science in a decisive way and contains a veritable nightmare of symbol-complexes having to do with violence, perversion, conspiracy, death and degradation. These elements are important not only as cause-and-effect in the murder of a president but in the ensuing reaction of the people of America and the world.

The fertility and death symbolism in the “Killing of the King” rite which is part of Greening Ritualism that has to do with JFK, has been suppressed because examination of it must necessarily link it to “Freemasonry” and its mysticism, as well as to the political influence it exerts. Obviously this would do some damage to public confidence in:

- a. Masonic progressivism. i.e. liberty, equality, fraternity.
- b. Those who have shielded the conspirators.
- c. The entire mental concept that passes for knowledge about the genuine nature of the government of the United States.

Mystical Toponomy

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Mystical toponymy incorporates word wizardry (onomatology) and the Masonic science of symbolism. In considering my data it would be helpful to consider a dictum of Einsteinian physics: "Time relations among events are assumed to be first constituted by the specific physical relations obtaining between them."

My study of place names imbued with sorcerous significance necessarily includes lines of latitude and longitude and the divisions of degrees in geography and cartography (minutes and seconds).

Let us take as an example the "Mason Road" in Texas that connects to the "Mason No El Bar" and the Texas-New Mexico ("The Land of Enchantment") border. This connecting line is on the 32nd degree. The 32nd degree is the penultimate Masonic degree awarded. When this 32nd degree of latitude is traced west into the "Land of Enchantment" it becomes situated midway between Deming and Columbus, New Mexico.

Slightly to the north of the town of Columbus are the Tres Hermanas (three sisters) mountains. It is approximately 32 miles between Deming and Columbus. The Three Sisters mountains are a minute and some seconds south of the 32nd degree line. When this line is traced further west it passes the ghost town of Shakespeare at a distance south of the town which is roughly equivalent to the distance which the 32nd degree line passes north of the Three Sisters mountains. The names "Shakespeare" and "Three Sisters" find a connection in the tragedy Macbeth which comprises such a large part of JFK assassination imagery.

When this 32nd degree line is traced a little distance farther west, into Arizona, it crosses an old trail which meandered north of what is now another ghost town but which at one time was called the town of "Ruby." Part of the old winding trail became known as the "Ruby Road." The town of Ruby acquired its name officially on April 11, 1912, and was notorious for many brutal murders which had ritual aspects. Four of these homicides occurred in a store attached to the post office which had been erected over the grave of a Catholic priest.

Continuing on with mystical toponymy, one encounters the fact that Ruby road twists north into the area known as the Kennedy and Johnson mountains.

Johnson Mountain is supposedly named after the general manager of the Peabody Mining Company who also had a town named after him which was the location of the Keystone and Peabody copper mines. The 32nd degree of latitude is but a few seconds from Johnson. In this frontier town on a December evening, 1883, a Colonel Mike Smith and a man Mason were ambushed by gunfighters described as being of questionable reputation and questionable character. These terms are employed in Masonic writings:

He [Captain William Morgan, victim of an early 19th century torture-murder by Masons] was a man of questionable character and dissolute habits, and his enmity to Masonry originated in his refusal of the Masons of Leroy. (Encyclopedia of Freemasonry).

A "keystone" is the designation for which, when set in place, "keys" or locks the whole. A symbolic keystone is vital to the legend of the Masonic Royal Arch Degree of York. The earliest known record of such a degree is in the annals of the city of Fredericksburg, Virginia, on December 22, 1753. Fredericksburg is also the location of the "House of the Rising Sun," a masonic meeting place for such notables as founding

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

fathers George Washington and Benjamin Franklin (of Hell-Fire Club fame) and George Mason.

The Killing of the King

Never allow anyone the luxury of assuming that because the dead and deadening scenery of the American city-of-dreadful-night is so utterly devoid of mystery, so thoroughly flat-footed, sterile and infantile, so burdened with the illusory gloss of "baseball-hot dogs-apple-pie-and-Chevrolet" that it is somehow outside the psycho-sexual domain.

The eternal pagan psychodrama is escalated under these "modern" conditions precisely because sorcery is not what 20th century man can accept as real. Thus the "Killing of the King" rite of November, 1963 is alternately diagnosed as a conflict Needless to say, each of these groups has a place in the symbolism having to do with the Kennedy assassination.

But the ultimate purpose of that assassination was not political or economic but sorcerous: for the control of the dreaming mind and the marshalling of its forces is the omnipotent force in this entire scenario of lies, cruelty and degradation. Something died in the American people on November 22, 1963-call it idealism, innocence or the quest for moral excellence. It is the transformation of human beings which is the authentic reason and motive for the Kennedy murder and until so-called conspiracy theorists can accept this very real element they will be reduced to so many eccentrics amusing a tiny remnant of dilettantes and hobbyists.

President Kennedy and his wife left the Temple Houston and were met at midnight by tireless crowds present to cheer the virile "Sun God" and his dazzlingly erotic wife, the "Queen of Love and Beauty," in Fort Worth. On the morning of November 22, they flew to Gate 28 at Love Field, Dallas, Texas. The number 28 is one of the correspondences of Solomon in kabbalistic numerology; the Solomonic name assigned to 28 is "Beale."

On the 28th degree of latitude in the state of Texas is the site of what was once the giant "Kennedy ranch." On the 28th degree is also Cape Canaveral from which the moon flight was launched-made possible not only by the President's various feats but by his death as well, for the placing of the Freemasons on the moon could occur only after the Killing of the King. The 28th degree of Templarism is the "King of the Sun" degree. The President and First Lady arrived in Air Force One, code-named "Angel."

The motorcade proceeded from Love Field to Dealey Plaza. Dealey Plaza is the site of the Masonic temple in Dallas (now razed) and there is a marker attesting to this fact in the plaza.

Important "protective" strategy for Dealey Plaza was planned by the New Orleans CIA station whose headquarters were a Masonic temple building. Dallas, Texas is located ten miles north of the 33rd degree of latitude. The 33rd degree is the highest in Freemasonry and the founding lodge of the Scottish Rite in America was created in Charleston, South Carolina, exactly on the 33rd degree line.

Dealey Plaza is close to the Trinity River. At 12:22 p.m. the motorcade proceeded down Main Street toward the Triple Underpass, traveling first down ("Bloody") Elm St.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

The latter was the scene of numerous gun fights, stabbings and other violence, and it is the location of the Majestic Theatre, the pawn shop/negro district, and industrial district.

It was also the home of the Blue Front Tavern, a Masonic hangout in the grand tradition of "tavern-Masonry": Sam Adams and the Masons of the American Revolution did much of their conspiring at the Green Dragon Tavern in Boston. One of the many bars claiming the honor of being the first Masonic lodge is the Bunch of Grapes Tavern, also in Boston.

The Blue Front was the site of the "broken-man" ritual in which various members of the "Brotherhood of the Broom" swept the floor and tended some fierce javelino pigs. The Blue Front was once a fire-house and was still sporting its fire-pole in the late 1920s. This is extremely germane symbolism. The national offices of the Texaco Oil Corporation are located on Elm St., Dallas. Its chief products are "Haviland (javalino) Oil" and "Fire Chief" gasoline.

On the corner of Bloody Elm and Houston is the "Sexton Building." "Sexton" is heavily laden with graveyard connotations. It is closely associated to the beetles of the genus *Necrophorus* or Sexton Beetles, so-called because they bury the remains of tiny animals with their eggs.

Bloody Elm, Main, and Commerce form a trident pattern in alignment with the triple underpass as any Dallas map will show. Many analysts contend that at least three assassins were involved in the crossfire ambush of Kennedy.

It is a prime tenet of Masonry that its assassins come in threes. Masonic assassins are known in the code of the lodge as the "unworthy craftsmen." Because Masonry is obsessed with earth-as-gameboard (tessellation) and the ancillary alignments necessary to facilitate the "game," it is inordinately concerned with railroads and railroad personnel to the extent that outside of lawyers and circus performers, no other vocation has a higher percentage of Masons than railroad workers.

Minutes after John Fitzgerald Kennedy was murdered three "hoboes" ("unworthy craftsmen") were arrested at the railyard behind Dealey Plaza.

No records of their identities have ever been revealed nor the "identity" of the arresting officer. All that remains of those few minutes are a series of photographs which have reached legendary proportions among persons concerned with uncovering the real forces and persons behind the assassination.

Dealey Plaza breaks down symbolically in this manner: "Dea" means "goddess" in Latin and "Ley" can pertain to the law or rule in the Spanish, or lines of preternatural geographic significance in the pre-Christian nature religions of the English.

For many years Dealey Plaza was underwater at different seasons, having been flooded by the Trinity River until the introduction of a flood-control system. To this trident-Neptune site came the "Queen of Love and Beauty" and her spouse, the scapegoat in the Killing of the King rite, the "Ceannaideach" (Gaelic word for Kennedy meaning "ugly head" or "wounded head").

The systematic arrangement and pattern of symbolic things having to do with the killing of Kennedy indicates that he was a scapegoat in a sacrifice. The purpose of such macabre ritualism is further recognizable in patterns of symbolism culminating in the

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

final “making manifest all that is hidden.”

Oswald

Oswald means “divine strength.” The diminutive form of the word is “os” or “Oz”: denoting strength. The role which “Divine Strength” played in the Dealey “Goddess Rule” Killing of the King ritual should be given careful consideration.

One should also note the significance of (Jack) Ruby’s killing (destroying) of “Oswald” in reference to the “Ruby Slippers” of The Wizard of Oz which one may deride as a fairy tale but which nevertheless symbolizes the immense power of “ruby light,” otherwise known as the laser.

Oswald may have undergone biotelemetry implantation in the Soviet Union while a “volunteer” at a Behavior Control Center at Minsk. Oswald roomed with Cubans and was allegedly friendly with a Castro-man identified only as being “burly” and a “key man.” “Burly” can mean burlesque, burlicue or burlesque. The “key,” of course, is one of the most important symbols in Masonry and the symbol of silence.

If Oswald was the result of some Soviet Frankenstein process why did he have to travel several thousand miles for such treatment when it is a routine operation in America?

While such activities of the Mill-of-Dread are pro forma at a variety of institutions at the present, there was once a time when it was deemed necessary to do such work at Walter Reed Hospital.

These implants were back alley operations in which the victims were overpowered in some place or other, drugged and then dragged to this government hospital. They were operated on, continued on a heavy drug regimen and varied from somnolent to comatose for a number of days. The electrical function of the victim was recorded and monitored and the biotelemetry plant tested. Subsequently the victims were “brain-washed” and returned to the place where they had been seized. The targets then continued their existence, unaware of how their bodies had been invaded and their autonomy stolen.

Occasionally, victims were returned to Walter Reed because of abscesses at the incision or for the replacement of the obsolete device with an updated one. Biotelemetry implants were made in various parts of the body depending on the desired effect and function.

Like the disgraceful treatment of the autopsy of President Kennedy, Oswald’s is similarly weird. Oswald was literally butchered in the “postmortem examination.” Pieces were actually cut out of his body. The major incision in his torso resembled a huge “Y” which ran from the area of his groin to the solar plexus region. From there incisions were made to the right and left armpits. The so-called “two horns of the letter Y” supposedly symbolize the paths of virtue and vice: the right branch leading to the former and the left to the latter. The letter is sometimes referred to as the “Litera Pythagorae” (The Letter of Pythagoras): “Litera Pythagorae, discrimine secta bicorni, Humanae vitae speciem praeferre videtur” (The Letter of Pythagoras parted by its two branched division appears to exhibit the image of human life).

In the 47th Problem of Euclid lies a secret of the 3rd Degree of Masonry. Pythagoras is called by Freemasons “our ancient friend and brother.” One of Pythagoras’ main doc-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

trines was the system of “Metempsychosis” which pertains to the passing of a human soul into the body of an animal. Perhaps this was the intention of the autopsy-by incising in Oswald’s body the “Letter of Pythagoras” they sought to expedite transmigration, and they may even have gone as far as feeding sections of Oswald’s corpse to the intended animal, for this too is a practice of what used to be widely feared as necromancy.

Arlington Necrology

The Kennedy and Oswald burials were both at “Arlington”: JFK at the National Cemetery near Washington, D.C., and Oswald at Rosehill Cemetery near Arlington, Texas. “Arlington” is a word of significance in Masonic sorcery and mysticism and it has a hidden meaning which ties in with necrolatry.

At the Kennedy gravesite there is a stone circle and in its middle a fire that is called an “eternal flame.” The fire in the middle of the circle represents a point in the circle, the same type of symbolism that is recognizable in Kennedy’s bier and coffin being in the center of the rotunda in the Capitol. A point in a circle symbolized the sun in ancient sun worship. It was also a symbol of fecundity, with the point symbolizing a phallus and the circle a vagina.

At the Oswald gravesite stands a small tree. There exists an old belief that a tree which grows at or on a grave is embodied with the spirit-force of the person buried at that site, and that a twig or branch taken from such a tree has magical powers.

I suggest that Lee Harvey Oswald’s mother should gently remove a twig from the tree at her son’s grave and then at every opportunity touch FBI agents, CIA operatives, policemen, etc., with that same twig. Such a procedure couldn’t help but be more efficacious in bringing the murderers of JFK to justice than the Warren Commission was.

Funerary Rites

John F. (Honey Fitz) Fitzgerald, the grandfather of John F. Kennedy, was elected mayor of Boston thanks in part to his “Wake House” campaigns which were much imitated. These consisted of a daily surveillance of the newspapers for announcements of deaths after which a discreet “sympathizer” would be dispatched and a good deal of political mileage accumulated in the bargain.

For a time the Fitzgeralds lived near the former site of the Green Dragon Tavern, established around 1680 and demolished for the widening of a street in 1820. The Fitzgerald home was on Hanover Street and the Green Dragon Tavern was on Green Dragon Lane (now Union Street). The tavern boasted the “first lodge room of Freemasonry in America,” the St. Andrew Lodge located within the tavern proper.

In the mysticism of the Chinese tongs, the Green Dragon is a death symbol. A symbol of the dragon is worn on a ring or held in the hand of a “hatchet man.” The Green Dragon is supposed to impart the notion of a “license to kill” for it signifies that the murder is an affair of “honor”: the Green Dragon is the guardian of the god-with-a-thousand-eyes who protects the sanctity of the third heaven.

Much of Boston’s Irish population arrived in America in what were nicknamed the “coffin ships.” Members of the Kennedy family were acquainted with the “Coffin” family. The Reverend William Sloane Coffin was the son of the theologian Henry Sloane Coffin; the younger Coffin was a member of the Peace Corps Advisory Council that Sargent

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Shriver headed. "Shriver" or "Shrive" has the meaning of one who grants absolution to a penitent, and it was customary to call upon a shriver before death. If the shriver was not available, a "sin eater" was summoned. The old pious cry which was connected with the request for a shricing was "Shrive me O Holy Land and Give Me Peace." To this the shriver would respond "Pax Vobiscum":

...the spell lies in two words, Pax Vobiscum will answer all queries. If you go or come, eat or drink, bless or ban, Pax Vobiscum carries you through it all. It is as useful to a friar as a broomstick to a witch or a wand to a conjurer. Speak it but thus, in a deep grave tone, Pax Vobiscum! It is irresistible-watch and ward, Knight and squire, foot and horse, it acts as a charm upon them all. I think, if they bring me out to be hanged tomorrow, as is much to be doubted they may, I will try its weights upon the finisher of the sentence. ("Wamba, son of Witless")

Sargent Shriver, a Catholic and Kennedy by marriage, as head of the Peace Corps and in association with a Coffin, might be considered to be in a sensitive position in relation to mystical onomatology.

In the ancient mysteries the aspirant could not claim a participation in the highest secrets until he had been placed in the Pastos, bed or coffin. The placing of him in the coffin was called the symbolical death of the mysteries, and his deliverance was termed a rising from the dead; the "mind," says an ancient writer quoted by Stobaeus, is afflicted in death just as it is in the initiation in the mysteries. And word answers to word, as well as thing to thing; for burial is to die and death to be initiated. The coffin in Masonry is found on the tracing boards of the early part of the last century, and has always constituted a part of the symbolism of the Third Degree, where the reference is precisely to the same as that of the Pastos in the ancient mysteries. [My emphasis.] (Encyclopedia of Freemasonry)

President Kennedy sat at the head of a coffin table at the White House. To his back, over a fireplace, hung a portrait of Abraham Lincoln, an assassinated president. On either side of the picture were urns that resembled the type called "cinerary urns" which are vessels in which the ashes of the dead are kept.

A book about JFK was called Three Steps to the White House. In Masonry are what is known as the "three symbolical steps." "The three grand steps symbolically lead from this life to the source of all knowledge." (Encyclopedia of Freemasonry)

It must be evident to every Master Mason without further explanation, that the three steps are taken from the darkness to a place of light, either figuratively or really over a coffin, the symbol of death, to teach symbolically that the passage from darkness and ignorance of this life through death to the light and knowledge of eternal life. And this from earliest times was the true symbolism of the step. (Ibid.)

The body of President Kennedy was placed in a coffin which was positioned in the center of a circle under the Capitol dome. The catafalque was "a temporary structure of wood appropriately decorated with funeral symbols and representing a tomb or cenotaph. It forms a part of the decorations of a 'Sorrow Lodge.' " This Masonic Encyclopedia entry refers to the ceremonies of the Third Degree in Lodges of the French Rite.

Pictures taken of the Kennedy coffin and catafalque show these two props of the

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

funerary rite as a point in a circle. Fecundity is the symbolic signification of the Point within a circle and is a derivation of ancient sun worship.

In the lore of mystery cults and fertility religions was invariably the legend of the death of the hero god and the disappearance of his body. In the subsequent search and supposed finding of the body we see the contrivance of an elaborate psychological ruse. The body was said to have been concealed by the killer or killers of the hero god. The concealment of the body was called "aphanism" and is a rite of the Masonic 3rd Degree. Anyone interested in comprehending the mechanics of group mind control would do well to study the 3rd and 9th degrees in particular, and all the grades of Masonry in general. The disappearance of the body, this aphanism, is to be found in the assassination of President Kennedy:

The President's brain was removed and his body buried without it ... Dr. Cyril Wecht, chief medical examiner of Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, past president of the American Academy of Forensic Scientists, and a professor of pathology and law, received permission from the Kennedy family in 1972 to view the autopsy materials (at the National Archives) ... When he routinely asked to see the brain, Wecht was told it was missing, along with the microscopic slides of the brain. Marion Johnson, curator of the Warren Commission's material at the Archives said, "The brain's not here. We don't know what happened to it." (Los Angeles Free Press, Special Report No. I, pg. 16)

If and when the brain is recovered, the entire process will have been completed under the term "euresis." In the Masonic Mysteries are "symbolical ladders." On the Masonic tracing board of 1776 there is a ladder with three steps, a significant revision of the usual ladder in such references (seven steps).

There are of course all sorts of ladders: the Brahmanical Ladder (seven steps), the Kadosh Ladder (seven steps), Rosicrucian Ladder (seven steps), Jacob's Ladder (various numbers attributed), the Kabbalistic Ladder (ten steps); then there is old "Tim Finnegan's Ladder" which is known to some as the "Ladder of Misfortune," and it is seemingly comprised of one false step after another.

Tim Finnegan was an Irish hod carrier who fell off his ladder while drunk. Since he was apparently dead, his friends held a "Death Watch" (black watch or wake) at his coffin. This watch lived up to the traditional "liveliness" of these affairs and Mr. Finnegan was splashed with some vintage Irish whiskey (Fitzgerald's?) and resurrected. "Finnegan's Wake"...

After the Kennedy coffin was removed from the center of the Capitol rotunda circle, it was taken, with pageantry, to the street for viewing. The funeral procession made an "unplanned stop" on Pennsylvania Avenue in front of the "Occidental Restaurant" and a picture was taken of the flag draped Kennedy coffin with the word "Occidental" featured prominently over it. In Masonry and in the lore of the Egyptian jackal-god Anubis, a dead person is said to have "gone west."

Several months after the Kennedy funeral, "Occidental Life," an insurance branch of the Transamerica Corporation, ran an advertisement for group life insurance which it proclaimed to be "new" but contained a turn that was indeed original: the inferential weird claim was made that "Until now there was only one way to cash in on Group Insur-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

ance” (my emphasis); apparently some rather profound changes were made in the manner of things-as-they-are after the “Killing of the King” had become a fait accompli.

The spontaneous stop was made because of the horse Sardar (“chief”), a gelding (“Castro”), which was wearing boots pointing around to the rear in the Kennedy funerary rite. Horses figure prominently not only in the pleasure of kings but in their murders as well. James Earl Ray was convicted partly on the evidence of a “white Mustang” (automobile), Sirhan Sirhan claimed to his psychiatrists, trance-like, that he shot Robert Kennedy “for a mustang, mustang, mustang ...”

John F. Kennedy had demonstrated affection for the performance of a lady who was a renowned ostrich-feather fan-manipulator (Norma Jean Baker a.k.a. Marilyn Monroe). In Egypt, lamenting girls with ostrich feather-fans sang a song of entreaty of the type that Nephthys and Isis reputedly sang as a dirge, before the partial resurrection and/or erection of Osiris. The sad dirge or lamentation has become known as a “Maneros” consisting primarily of the singers entreating the dead to return, by singing “come to my house” and then offering inducements of some type or other.

It is a damn pity that the ritualists didn’t have Marilyn Monroe and Rosemary Clooney sing a Maneros at the JFK funeral, for Rosemary Clooney just couldn’t believe that JFK was dead at the time, and Marilyn Monroe was killed because of JFK. In Ancient Egypt the entreaty to the dead of the type said to be performed by Isis and Nephthys was usually performed with a hawk-fertility-goddess statue present along with other funerary symbolism.

Jacqueline Kennedy was considered “fashionable, erudite, erotic and stunningly gorgeous.” Mrs. Kennedy visited an exhibition of Egyptian funerary rite symbols at the National Gallery of Art where she was photographed with a depiction of the “hawk-headed divinity that was said to be named Hor-khenty-khem.” Recently there was a traveling nightmare of funerary symbolism touring the country (the Tutankhamen exhibit of the National Endowment of the Humanities).

Before JFK began his Jornada del Muerto (Journey of Death), he was photographed with Yugoslavian dictator Tito on the winding stairs in the White House. Tito is a significant name in Masonry since it was the title given to Prince Harodim, the first Judge and Provost said to be appointed by King Solomon. The Tito was a reputed favorite of Solomon, whose temple was a hotbed of thievery, money-changing, male and female prostitution and sorcery. This ancient Tito presided over the Lodge of Intendants of this temple and was one of the “twelve knights of the twelve tribes of Israel.”

Let me repeat, JFK was on some winding stairs with a man named Tito. Winding stairs are symbolically important in Masonry.

The degree of the winding stair is taught in the degree of Fellow Craft. This is the Second Degree, and a person at this grade is of course a candidate for the symbolic assassination, euresis, autopsy and coffin resurrection of the Third Degree.

The number of steps in the winding stair are “odd” although no less so than the fact that this Tito or Harodim is a name translating as “those who rule over” the activities of the temple Solomon.

The winding stairs of this temple, according to the Masons, begins at the porch and

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

winds to a level purified by the Divine Presence (Shekinah) and dominated by the Divine Strength (Oswald).

President Kennedy preceded Tito down the stairs to a portrait of the assassinated President Garfield where he was photographed, and another picture was taken on the stairs before a picture of Lincoln (recall the black walnut rocker of JFK, comparable to the black walnut rocker Lincoln was assassinated in; the “Lincoln Continental” limousine in which Kennedy was shot and the dozens of other parallels between the two men). It’s unfortunate that President Kennedy didn’t trip Tito and then slide down the stair-rail, for he was in a very vulnerable position as related to Masonic sorcery, and such unorthodox action might have rattled the “Prince of Harodim.”

John F. Kennedy, the one and only Catholic president of the United States, was a human scapegoat, a “pharmakos.” “Pharmakos” or “Pharmak-vos” can mean “enchantment with drugs and sorcery” or “beaten, crippled or immolated.” In alchemy, the Killing of the King was symbolized by a crucified snake on a tau cross, a variant of the crucifixion of Jesus.

Jesus Christ was tortured and murdered as the result of the intrigue of the men of the Temple of Solomon who hated and feared Him. They were steeped in Egyptian, Babylonian and Phoenician mysticism.

Masonry does not believe in murdering a man in just any old way and in the JFK assassination it went to incredible lengths and took great risks in order to make this heinous act of theirs correspond to the ancient fertility oblation of the Killing of the King.

I have stated that the three hoboes arrested at the time of the assassination in Dallas are at least as important symbolically as operationally and that they comprise the “Three Unworthy Craftsmen” of Masonry. This symbolism is at once a telling psychological blow against the victim and his comrades, a sign of frustrated inquiry—the supposedly senseless nature of any quest into the authentic nature of the murderers—and a mirror or doppelganger of the three assassins who execute the actual murder.

As for the three assassins themselves:

Perry Raymond Russo told a New Orleans grand jury that [CIA agent David] Ferrie said [regarding the assassination of JFK] that “there would have to be a minimum of three people involved. Two of the persons would shoot diversionary shots and the third ... shot the good shot.” Ferrie said that one of the three would have to be the “scapegoat.” He also said that Ferrie discoursed on the availability of exit, saying that the sacrificed man would give the other two time to escape. (Quoted by W.H. Bowart in Operation Mind Control).

The Big Event

The assassination of President John F. Kennedy was planned by the Bilderberg group for a Freemason Agent to assassinate Kennedy. This operation was code named The Big Event. They realized Kennedy was planned to drive through Dallas, Texas on Friday, November 22 1963. With this, they planned an assassination and the United States Government helped plotting. On November 22 1963, President John F. Kennedy was assassinated by an unknown Freemason Agent. The official commission concludes Lee Harvey Oswald did it all alone. However this is not possible. Lee Harvey Oswald had no training

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

in weapons and hit perfectly. The driver was also a Freemason who drove the president at the assassination zone.

Framing of Lee Harvey Oswald

Lee Harvey Oswald supposedly shot in about 6 seconds. However, the weapon he was using was not fast enough to fire 3 times in 6 seconds. People who have reenacted the assassination have usually gotten 8-15 seconds, even the most trained high U.S. soldiers were unable to get 6 seconds. Lee Harvey Oswald was a coverup. It is unknown which Freemason assassinated President John F. Kennedy. Lee Harvey Oswald was framed because he was the perfect victim, or that's what they thought. They then forced Lee Harvey Oswald to be holding a communist Soviet Newspaper and take a picture of him with it. They installed fear to him and the fake picture convinced the masses Lee Harvey Oswald was a communist and killed President John F. Kennedy.

Cause

The Freemasons assassinated JFK due to his poor cooperation with the Freemasons. The prime cause was JFK refusal to commit a False Flag Operation to go to war with the Soviet Union and Cuba. A False Flag Operation is an operation carried out in such a way by a group or nation to make it look like another group or nation did it. The False Flag Operation was to have high elite U.S. Military soldiers who follow every bidding of the government whether good or bad to bornb U.S. Cities disguised as Cuban Military and blame it on the Soviet Union and its ally, Cuba. This would rally Americans into war. Then, they planned to full scale invade Cuba and attack the Soviets. However, JFK refused. What really pushed the Freemasons off the edge was JFK's Secret Society Speech exposing the Freemasons plot for a New World Order and enslaved public. This speech is often ignored and the Media misleads people to believing he was talking about other things.

The Warren Commission

Gentlemen, don't pass me by!

Don't miss your opportunity!

Inspect my wares with careful eye; I have a great variety. And yet there is nothing on my stall.

(Witch in Goethe's Faust I, Walpurgis Night)

These are the thoughts of a huckster-witch which one need not search for dressed all in black with conical cap; instead, look among the gray flannel suits in the board rooms and offices of the newspapers, electronic media, government and advertising agencies—that is, those who are not busy working for the CIA or Naval Intelligence selling the public lies.

Mason Lyndon Johnson appointed Mason Earl Warren to investigate the death of Catholic Kennedy. Mason and member of the 33rd degree, Gerald R. Ford, was instrumental in suppressing what little evidence of a conspiratorial nature reached the commission. Responsible for supplying information to the commission was Mason and member of the 33rd degree, J. Edgar Hoover. Former CIA director and Mason Allen Dulles was responsible for most of his agency's data supplied to the panel.

Is it paranoid to be suspicious of the findings of the panel on these grounds? Would it

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

be paranoid to suspect a panel of Nazis appointed to investigate the death of a Jew or to suspect a commission of Klansmen appointed to investigate the death of a negro?

Representative Hale Boggs, the only Catholic on the commission, at first agreed with its findings and when he later began to seriously question them he was “accidentally” killed in a plane crash.

HOODWINK. (Definition.) A symbol of the secrecy, silence and darkness in which the mysteries of our art should be preserved from the unhallowed gaze of the profane.”- Dr. Albert Mackey, Mason, member of the 33rd degree, foremost Masonic historian of the nineteenth century, writing in the Encyclopedia of Freemasonry.

That is how they see us, as “profane,” as “cowans” (outsiders), unclean and too perverted to look upon their hallowed truths. Yes, murder, sexual atrocities, mind control, attacks against the people of the United States, all of these things are so elevated, so lofty and holy as to be beyond the view of mere humans.

Ruby

On December 20, 1947, Jacob Rubinstein changed his name to Jack L. Ruby by decree of the 68th Judicial Court of Dallas, Texas. The etymology of the term “Ruby”: (French) rubis; (Spanish) rubi; (Latin) rubinus, carbuncle.

In old law books it was once the practice to print some of the titles of the statutes in red and these were termed rubrics or a ruby and hence any fixed, formulated or authoritative injunction of duty was apt to be designated as being a rubric or ruby.

As a rubinus or carbuncle Ruby is associated with the “Breastplate of Judgment” used by the Chosen Mispet (High Priests) of Jewish sorcery, enabling them to receive “divine” answers regarding the welfare of Judaism; some interpretations claim that the “Breastplate of Judgment” manifested the immediate presence of Jehovah and was also worn by Masons in Royal Arch chapters.

This “breastplate [which] contained twelve stones” each symbolized one of the twelve tribes of Israel. The carbuncle or ruby was connected to the tribe of Judah (Nohpech).

The term “Jack Ruby” was once used by pawnbrokers to indicated a fake ruby.

In iconography a ruby or carbuncle symbolizes blood, suffering and death.

Truth or Consequences

District Attorney for New Orleans, James Garrison, was supported by a “Truth or Consequences” Club and is alleged to have been an ex-FBI agent and to have been mentally disturbed at one time. Jim Garrison was an outsider in the Secret Society machinations of the FBI and may very well have been pharmacologically or hypnotically induced to set up his ill-fated investigation and the position he acquired in the “Truth or Consequences Commission.”

Truth or Consequences, New Mexico, is a town located on the 33rd degree of parallel latitude, and near the same latitude John Fitzgerald Kennedy became an oblation and on the same latitude is the chief Temple on this planet in the minds of sorcerers, namely the Temple of Solomon at Jerusalem, which was once located there and is sworn to be rebuilt on this 33rd degree.

In a literal, alchemical sense, the Making Manifest of All That is Hidden is the accom-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

plishment of the 3rd Law of the Alchemists and is, as yet, unfulfilled or at least not completed; the other two have been: the creation and destruction of primordial mater (the detonation of the first Atomic Bomb at the Trinity Site, at White Sands, New Mexico, on the 33rd degree of parallel), the Killing of the King (at the Trinity Site, at Dealey Plaza, Dallas, near the 33rd degree of latitude).

Only the repetition of information presented in conjunction with knowledge of this mechanism of Making Manifest of All That is Hidden provides the sort of boldness and will which can demonstrate that we are aware of all the enemies, all the opponents, all the tricks and gadgetry, and yet we are still not dissuaded, that we work for the truth for the sake of the truth. Let the rest take upon themselves and their children the consequences of their actions.

Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., was a Republican.

Who do you think had him murdered?

Read the story on these pages.

The assassination of Martin Luther King Jr., Republican Negro civil rights leader, is a case worthy of further examination, for it reeks to high heaven of covert activity and diplomacy by deception. The American nation, and more especially, the population, are convinced that James Earl Ray fired the shot that killed King. This is "prepared perception." The trouble with that is no one has yet been able to put Ray in the motel room at the window with the rifle in his hand at 6:01 P. M. on April 5, 1968.

Ray maintains his innocence, having been set up, he says by Raoul, a mysterious figure whom Ray had met in Memphis to sell guns. On April 5, at about 5:50 P. M., Ray says Raoul gave him \$200 and told him to go and see a movie, so that he, Raoul, and the arms dealer, when he arrived, could talk more freely than if he (Ray) were present. In examining Ray's claim that he is the "fall guy", let us note the following, which when taken together would appear to support Ray and weaken the King "prepared perception" case.

1) Memphis police officers who were keeping a watch on King, stood under the balcony of the Lorraine Motel on which King appeared. One of the officers, Solomon Jones, said he observed a man with his face covered by a white sheet in a clump of bushes opposite, and directly in front of the balcony. The man was also seen by Earl Caldwell, a New York Times reporter. Caldwell stated: "He was in a stooping position. I did not see a weapon in the man's hands..." Neither Jones or Caldwell have ever been questioned by any police agency about what they witnessed.

2) Willy Green, a mechanic who Ray asked to fix a low tire on his Mustang, clearly recalls talking with Ray a few minutes before King was shot. The gas station where the incident took place is four blocks from the apartment house on South Main in Memphis where Ray stayed. Ray could not possibly have been in two different locations at the same time.

3) The entry angle of the gunshot was consistent with a shot fired from the clump of bushes referred to by Jordan and Caldwell. It is NOT consistent with a shot fired from the window of Ray's room.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

4) The alleged rifle used to kill King would have had to have been jammed into the bathroom wall if it was fired from the window. The bathroom was not wide enough otherwise, yet when the FBI examined the bathroom, there weren't any marks on the wall, let alone damage which would have been caused by the rifle butt.

5) When Sheriff deputies ran to the apartment from where they thought the shot had come, there was nothing outside the entrance doorway. Deputy Vernon DolloHITE was at the door in less than two minutes after the shot rang out. He told investigators there was nothing lying by the door. Yet, in the few seconds while DolloHITE went into Jim's Grill, right next door to the apartment, someone left a bundle containing a pair of undershorts — the wrong size for Ray — a pair of binoculars and the hunting rifle wiped clean of prints on the sidewalk near the door.

Ray is supposed to have been able to jump out of the bath in which it is alleged he stood to fire the shot, clean the binoculars and the gun of finger and palm prints, drop them in a bag with some cans of beer (also clean) rush 85 feet down the hall, run down a stairway, get into his Mustang which was parked some distance away—all in the space of the less than the 20 seconds Deputy DolloHITE was gone from the apartment door.

6) Ray was somehow able to travel to Canada and England only on the \$200 he says he got from Raoul, yet when apprehended, Ray had \$10,000 in cash on him. One of the names assumed by Ray was Eric Starvo Galt, a Canadian citizen who bore an amazing resemblance to Ray whose name came up in a top secret file. Ray said he found Galt in Canada on his own; no one instructed him or gave him money. The other names that Ray used were the names of people also living in Canada; George Raymond Sneyd, and Paul Bridgman.

7) The register for the rooming house in Memphis vanished and has never been found. The only witness who could connect Ray to the King murder was a drunkard, Charles Q. Stephens, whose wife said her husband was in a drunken state at the time of the shooting and saw nothing whatsoever. At first, Stephens said he saw nothing, then later that evening, he switched to a second version:

"I saw who done it was a nigger, I saw him run out of the bathroom..." Cab driver James McGraw says Stephens was drunk on the afternoon of April 5. Bessie Brewer heard Stephens change his tune and said "he was so drunk he didn't see anything." A press photographer, Ernest Withers said Stephens told him that he hadn't seen anything.

No notice was taken of Stephens by any of the investigating agencies, until he suddenly had his memory refreshed after being shown a photograph of Ray by the police. At that point, Stephens said Ray was the man he had seen running from the rooming house. The FBI put Stephens in a hotel at the cost of \$31,000 in order to "protect" him, but did not say from whom. However, Grace Walden, the common law wife of Stephens was mysteriously and forcibly taken to a mental institution in Memphis, by an unidentified employee of the Memphis city government. Could it be that Walden could have wrecked the testimony of the government's only witness against Ray?

Walden was held in the institution and her attorney filed a suit against the FBI, the Memphis police and the county prosecutor charging a conspiracy to deprive Walden of her civil rights. Walden has stuck to her story, even under intense pressure to change it;

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

she says Stephens was about to pass out from drinking when the shot rang out. She says she saw a white man without any weapon in his hands leave the bathroom in the rooming house soon after she heard the shot.

8) That Ray's trial was a mockery cannot be disputed. His attorney, Percy Foreman, in the opinion of many expert lawyers, and in my opinion, turned Judas and got Ray to plead guilty. Foreman had defended 1500 people charged with murder and won nearly all of these cases. Experts say that had Percy not coerced Ray into pleading guilty, due to the lack of evidence, Ray would have been found not guilty. By getting Ray to plead guilty, Forman accomplished the unthinkable, Ray forfeited his right of appeal for a motion for a new trial; appeals to the Tennessee Court of Appeals, appeals to the Tennessee Supreme Court and finally, a review of the case by the Supreme Court. No thinking person would disagree with the verdict of Foreman's peers, viz., Foreman did Ray a total disservice.

The whole truth about who murdered King will probably never be told, and in this, it has powerful similarities to the murder of John F. Kennedy. There is just too much doubt surrounding the death of King, and even the late Jim Garrison, former New Orleans district attorney said he believed there is a connection between the King and Kennedy murders, based on what he learned from Rocco Kimball, who made many phone calls to David Ferrie. Kimball says he flew Ray from the U.S. to Montreal. Ray denies this. The other similarity between the Kennedy and King murders is that both were covert operations, most likely sanctioned by very high-level government officials of the Democrat party.

9) Ray says he met Raoul in Montreal, Canada after escaping from the Missouri State Penitentiary. (How the escape was accomplished is also something of a mystery.) Apparently Raoul induced Ray to work for him in a number of areas and then enticed him back to Alabama. While in Montreal, Ray was looking for false identity papers, and was introduced to Raoul who claimed to be able to meet Ray's need, provided Ray would carry out some assignments for him. Ray says that after a number of meetings, he agreed to work for Raoul.

After several cross-border trips (one such trip was to Mexico), Ray says Raoul wanted him to go to Alabama. After a long discussion, in which Ray says he expressed grave reservations about going to that state, Ray eventually went to Birmingham. Ray did several jobs; delivering packages of unknown content and phoned Raoul from Birmingham quite frequently to get new assignments.

According to Ray, Raoul then told him that his last job was coming up, for which he would be paid \$12,000. Again, according to Ray, he was instructed to buy a high-powered deer rifle with a telescopic sight.

10) Ray says Raoul accompanied him to buy a hunting rifle at Aeromarine Supply, and Ray says Raoul later returned alone to the store to exchange the rifle for a Remington 30.06.

11) The Memphis Police mysteriously withdrew King's protection. About 24 hours before he was shot, the seven-man unit stood down. Memphis Police Director Frank Holloman denies ever having given the order for this, and claimed that he wasn't even

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

aware that such an order had been issued. On the morning of April 5, 1968, four of the Memphis Police special units were ordered to stand down. No one in the Memphis Police Department knows where the order came from.

In one of the most mystifying episodes in this unsolved mystery, Edward Redditt working as a detective in the Memphis Police Department, was lured away from his post by a series of radio messages that subsequently turned out to be false. According to Redditt, he was watching the Lorraine Motel from a vantage point across the street from the Lorraine Motel, where King was staying, when he was contacted on his radio by E. H. Arkin, a lieutenant in the Memphis Police Department. Arkin told Redditt to stop his surveillance and return to headquarters.

On arrival, Secret Service agents ordered Redditt to check in at the Holiday Inn in Rivermont, because there was a contract out on his life. Redditt balked, saying he was the only police officer who knew by sight all of the local klansmen and members of King's entourage. However, he was overruled by Memphis Police Chief Frank Holloman, and accompanied by two police officers, Redditt was driven home to collect his clothes and toilet articles. In a most unusual departure from police procedure, the two officers sat in the front room of Redditt's house, instead of in the car outside. Redditt had not been home for more than 10 minutes when a special emergency radio broadcast announced the murder of King. The Gait wanted poster said that he (Gait) had taken dancing lessons in New Orleans in 1964 and 1965, when in fact Ray was in the Missouri State Penitentiary at the time. Attorney General Ramsey Clark, arriving on the scene after the FBI had pushed all other law enforcement agencies off the case, declared "all the evidence we have is that it is the work of one man." Why the unseemly haste to announce such a far-reaching conclusion, when the investigation was still in its infancy? Readers will agree that there is just too much working against the belief that Ray shot Martin Luther King.

Immediately following the King murder, the Memphis police had a golden opportunity to lift fingerprints from the rooming house where Ray was supposed to have stayed. The rooming house was on South Main Street, in a black neighborhood in Memphis; Ray arrived there at 3 P. M. on April 4, 1968. Witnesses said they saw three men coming out of the building, one of whom was Ray. It would be interesting to know why no effort was ever made to locate the other two men seen with Ray.

There was no positive identification of Ray's fingerprints at the rooming house. According to Major Barney Ragsdale, of the Georgia Bureau of Investigation, the Missouri State Penitentiary where Ray had been incarcerated sent the FBI a wrong set of fingerprints. For some reason, as yet unexplained, it took the FBI two weeks to announce that Ray was the killer. This confounded the FBI's long-held claim that it can identify a person by print comparison within 10 minutes. The fingerprint comparison check was taken from Los Angeles records, a departure from normal procedure. Atlanta would have been the logical place to check records. The Los Angeles fingerprints were those of Eric Starvo Galt. A photograph accompanied the prints. Did the delay have anything to do with Eric Starvo Galt? Was "Galt" Ray?

When the Memphis police were shouldered out of the way by the FBI, AP reporter Don McKee wrote: "Federal agents have scoured the city showing sketches of a man's face and asking about the name Eric Starvo Galt, the mysterious object of a hunt linked

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

to the probe of Dr. Martin Luther King's assassin. What the agents have learned or what they want with Gait is a tightly kept secret".

Gaylord Shaw, also an AP reporter sent a dispatch which stated: "the FBI is withholding nationwide distribution of a composite drawing of Dr. Martin Luther King's assassin. When the white Mustang, which Ray was said to have used to make his getaway after the shooting, was found in Atlanta, it was traced to Eric Starvo Galt. The FBI issued a bulletin for the arrest of Galt for 'conspiring with another man he alleged was his brother to injure, oppress, threaten, intimidate Dr. King.' The bulletin was at first withdrawn, and then reinstated. Among other things, it stated that Galt had taken dancing lessons in New Orleans in 1964 and 1965. James Earl Ray was in the Missouri State Penitentiary at the time.

Two weeks after King's murder, J. Edgar Hoover announced that Galt was in fact James Earl Ray. Hoover did not say what became of Galt's brother. Why was no investigation conducted into the whereabouts of Galt's "brother?"

The mysterious removal of Detective Redditt of the Memphis Police Department from the area of the Lorraine Motel has yet to be explained. After Redditt was escorted home, Lieutenant Arkin of the Memphis Police Department received a message from the Secret Service said that "a mistake had been made" concerning the "contract on Redditt's life." Detective Arkin then drove to Redditt's home for an unknown purpose. Arkin still won't talk to anyone about this strange episode.

Redditt was actually accompanied on his surveillance detail by W.B. Richmond, a fellow detective. Richmond testified that he was not on surveillance duty at the time that King was shot, but that he was at the Memphis Police Department headquarters and knew nothing of the actual murder. Later, Richmond did a complete about-face and admitted that he was at a fire station directly across the street from the Lorraine Motel at the exact time King was shot. Why the contradiction? Did Richmond testify to this fact under oath to the Justice Department and if so, why was he never indicted for perjury?

When Scotland Yard arrested Ray at London's Heathrow Airport, he told the officers that his name was "Ramon George Sneyd." Once again, the FBI did something strange; the Los Angeles fingerprints of Galt were sent to Scotland Yard, rather than the ones in FBI records in Washington.

The now-famous photograph of King lying dead on the balcony of the Lorraine Motel shows Jesse Jackson and Andrew Young pointing not at the window of the rooming house, but to the knoll where witnesses said they saw a man covered with a towel hiding behind some bushes. The directional track of the wound in King's body indicates beyond a reasonable doubt that this was most likely the area from where the shot was fired, rather than from the bathroom window of the rooming house.

That Ray's trial was a mockery of justice cannot be doubted. Ray was not allowed to mention the word "conspiracy" which appeared in his original pleas a number of times. The judge also refused to let Ray discuss his conspiracy statement and his lawyer Percy Foreman, agreed with the judge. On Foreman's advice, Ray pleaded guilty, which doomed his chances of obtaining a full and fair trial.

In October of 1974, Ray was granted a retrial hearing in Memphis Federal District

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Court but after eight days of hearings, his plea was dismissed. Ray continued to proclaim his innocence and told his family he was determined to have the truth come out. Perhaps that is why in 1977, while in the Brushy Mountain State Prison, an attempt to murder him was made. Although he suffered serious stab wounds, Ray survived. There are just too many loose ends lying around for a convincing case to be made that Ray fired the shot that killed King.

SEN. KAMALA HARRIS' FAMILY WERE SLAVE OWNERS IN JAMAICA

Officially selected as presumptive Democrat presidential nominee Joe Biden's running mate, California Sen. Kamala Harris has already entered the crucible as progressives and conservatives fight for control over the narrative surrounding the candidate.

Coming as an unexpected hurdle alongside controversy surrounding Harris' radical left primary platform, cutthroat prosecutorial record and sexual relationship with political superior Willie Brown, however, were the details of her lineage. Unbeknownst to many, Harris was the ancestor of prominent Jamaican slave owners, according to her father. The news had first broken on Jan. 13, 2019, when Jamaica Global published a lengthy ancestry article written in September 2018 by Harris' father, the prominent economist and Stanford University professor, Donald Harris.

Born in British Jamaica himself before coming to the United States in 1963, the professor had contributed his 3,000-word article to the site, which highlights the "Jamaican diaspora" and its descendants worldwide, in an effort to reflect "on the 'Jamaicanness' of his daughter Kamala."

According to the professor's own account, he, his paternal grandmother and, by extension, his daughter were all descended from Jamaican plantation owner and Brown's Town founder Hamilton Brown. "My roots go back, within my lifetime, to my paternal grandmother Miss Chrishy (ne Christiana Brown, descendant of Hamilton Brown who is on record as plantation and slave owner and founder of Brown's Town)," Harris wrote:

"The Harris name comes from my paternal grandfather Joseph Alexander Harris, land-owner and agricultural 'produce' exporter (mostly pimento or all-spice), who died in 1936 two years before I was born and is buried in the church yard of the magnificent Anglican Church which Hamilton Brown built in Brown's Town (and where, as a child, I learned the catechism, was baptized and confirmed, and served as an acolyte)."

A Jamaican records archive unearthed in July 2019 by the Washington Free Beacon did reveal that in 1817, Hamilton Brown owned a substantial number of slaves, some of whom were African while others were Creole. ***Creole people are ethnic groups which originated during the colonial era from racial mixing mainly between West Africans as well as some people born in or transported to the colonies, such as white Europeans and sometimes South Asian and Native American peoples.***

This was all it took for some prominent conservative commentators and political operatives to revive the story, citing it as a major irony given the fact that it would make Harris a compulsory donor to, rather than a recipient of, the American left's long-supported slavery reparations plan.

DUST THOU ART • The Cooper Chronicles

According to Kamala Harris' father, her family descends from 19th-century slave owners in Jamaica, Turning Point USA founder Charlie Kirk wrote on Twitter. "Does she still support reparations or is she going to claim that she can't be held responsible for the sins of her ancestors now?"

(No one in my family owned slaves—Ed.).

Kamala is like Elizabeth Warren, who tries to convince us she is Amerindian. Neither of them knows who they are. They will just be whoever they can be to get your vote. Shame on you if you fall for their BS.

Another figure quick to highlight Harris' lineage was right-wing author and filmmaker Dinesh D'Souza, who first mentioned the issue in an appearance on Fox News, claiming the candidate should not be considered African-American at all as a result of the development. "Kamala Harris's mom is Asian Indian. Her dad Donald Harris is by his own account descended from one of the largest slave planters in Jamaica," D'Souza also wrote on Twitter. "In what sense then can she claim the African American experience of being descended from slaves and subject to segregation and Jim Crow? If the Democrats want persons descended from slaves to receive reparations from those descended from slaveowners, how much should Kamala Harris have to pay?"

Harris is far from the only American political figure to face scandal regarding slave-holding ancestry. Several prominent statesmen have been canceled or seen their character assassinated as a result of such genealogical ties. Republican Senate Majority Leader Mitch McConnell faced similar controversy last July, when NBC News unearthed evidence of his slave-holding ancestry from the 1850 and 1860 U.S. Censuses. This proximity to slavery was, in the same breath, used to corner McConnell over his opposition to race-based financial reparations.

At the time of this report, left-wing politicians, commentators and establishment media figures were mum on the topic of Harris' ancestry. The Western Journal reached out to both the Biden campaign and the Democrat National Committee for comment but did not receive a response.

Cooper's Los Angeles Lecture

For those of you who don't know, my name is William Cooper, I was raised in a military family. My family, my ancestors, since they came to this country, have been government people. We have served in the military, we have been patriots, we have fought in all the wars, we care about this country and believe in the Constitution of the United States.

We know, as many people don't know, that the Constitution of the United States of America IS the United States of America! And that's why we've always been ready... to do the things needed...to preserve and protect it. When I left home I went into the Air Force, the Strategic Air Command. As a child I'd heard stories from my father and pilots, other pilots, my father was a pilot, about Foo Fighters, UFO's, strange craft that were not made on this Earth. And as a kid, you hear that in passing, and it's neat, and you giggle about it, and you go out and play "Space Man," and you forget it.

When I was in the Air Force I met men who had participated in alien crashed-craft

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

recoveries. Now this intrigued me, it interested me, but it was usually after quite a few bottles of beer that these stories would come out, and sometimes the next morning I couldn't remember what the heck the guy said.

When I left the Air Force I went into the Navy, and this is where everything began to happen for me. I had originally intended to just go from service to service and do something that very few people have ever done before. I was a very adventurous, very crazy...young man, and I thought that it would be a pretty exciting life.

I volunteered for submarines, and while on the submarine USS Tiru, SS-416, on a transit between the Portland/Seattle area and Pearl Harbor, which was our home port; the Pearl Harbor sub base, as the port lookout I saw a craft, saucer-shaped, the size of a Midway class carrier, aircraft carrier—for those of you who don't know how big that is; it's huge—come up out of the water approximately two 1/2 nautical miles off the port bow, which is about 45 degrees to the left of the pointy end of the submarine.

It tumbled slowly on its own axis, and went up into the clouds. It appeared to be moving slowly to me at a distance of two 1/2 nautical miles, but in reality it was moving pretty fast because it came up out of the water, did a few tumbles and it was gone!

I then reported it to the officer of the deck. I didn't tell him what it was that I saw because my Daddy didn't raise no fools and in case nobody else saw it I didn't want to be the only loony onboard the ship. So I asked the officer of the deck to help me cover that area, and he did, which is common for officers and lookouts to help each other while on bridge watch because they all hang together if something bad happens. After a few seconds of watching, the same craft, or another craft exactly like it, came down out of the clouds, tumbled again on its own axis, and went into the water.

Ensign Ball, who was the officer of the deck, was literally shocked! What could I say? Seaman Geromio, who was the starboard lookout, had also witnessed this, and ensign Ball called the captain to the bridge who was followed by the chief quartermaster who brought a 35MM camera, and we watched for between seven and 10 minutes the same craft, or different craft that looked exactly alike, enter and leave the water. It was an incredible show.

I don't know if they knew we were there, or if they even cared, but the craft did not glow, they were metal, they were machines without a doubt, they were obviously intelligently guided, they were HUGE, and having been in the Air Force and the Navy and knowing what it takes, I knew without a doubt, and know it today, that machine was not made on the face of this Earth. Because there's nothing that man can make, that can fly through the air at a speed like that, tumble on its own axis, and enter the water and effectively fly under the sea.

If you've ever been aboard an airplane and then gone aboard a submarine, I know there's probably some of you in this room who have visited a submarine at one time or another, you can readily see just without even any of the technicalities involved how difficult such a thing would be to do. Where would it be built, that size? It was absolutely incredible. It changed my life because then all the stories that I'd heard all my life I knew were true, and I began seeing the world in a different light. It wasn't long after that I was trained by Naval security in intelligence.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

I was sent to Viet Nam. I was assigned as a patrol boat captain, first in Da Nang harbor, given a crew, given a multi-million dollar patrol boat. My job was to gather intelligence from the people who lived around the harbor and the fishermen who transited the harbor, and maintain the safety and security of the harbor and the shipping. After about 5 months, I was sent up North to the DMZ, to a place called Qua Viet, on the Thack Han River.

Our base camp was at the river mouth. We were only three miles South of the North Vietnamese border and our job was to patrol the Thack Han river from the river mouth to Dong Ha, and then up the Quang Tree cutoff to Quang Tree city, again to get to know the people on the bank, gather intelligence, and to patrol every night and maintain the safety and security of the river and the river traffic.

It was while there that I discovered that there was a tremendous amount of UFO and alien activity in Viet Nam. It was always reported in official messages as "enemy helicopters." Now any of you who know anything about the Viet Nam war know that the North Vietnamese did not have any helicopters, especially after our first couple of air raids into North Viet Nam. Even if they had they would not have been so foolish as to bring them over the DMZ because that would have insured their demise.

Our troops were fired on occasionally by these enemy helicopters, enemy troops were fired on occasionally by these enemy helicopters, and occasionally people would disappear. And on one instance that I know for sure at least one entire village disappeared one night due to alien activity. The reason they used the term enemy helicopters in messages and dispatches was that in Viet Nam you could be overrun at any time, no matter where you were. They did not bring crypto encoding equipment into Viet Nam, I'm talking about the machinery. What we did is we had crypto tables, and once every 24-hours those codes would be no good. So that's what we used. We also, because of the inability to use crypto transmitting equipment, had to devise code words such as 'enemy helicopters.'

When I left Viet Nam I was eventually attached to the headquarters staff of the Commander in Chief of the United States Pacific Fleet in Hawaii, which is on a little hill overlooking Pearl Harbor, it's a beautiful white building up there, and I was specifically attached to the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the United States Pacific Fleet.

It was during this tour of duty that, in the course of my duties, documents were placed in my hands that were so unbelievable and so incredible that it took me quite a while to adjust to the fact that what I was seeing was real.

Now for those of you who don't understand how I could come to see this information let me give you a little short course in security clearance and "the need to know" and how you get to see classified information if you're in the military or in the government, it doesn't matter which, the rules are the same.

Number one you need a security clearance, and you've got to have clearance at the level that the information you want to see is classified at. In this instance it was classified "Top Secret, Magic, Restricted Information," which I came to find out later is the highest security classification in the Nation.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

To get that type of clearance, all you have to have is a Federal Bureau of Investigation background check, which takes about six months and they send federal agents to your home, to your old schools, to all your teachers, to your friends, to everybody you put down on your security clearance forms, to all your old addresses, your neighbors, everybody that you've worked for, and it's embarrassing because they don't tell them what they're checking on. They just show them their identification and start asking questions and that's when you find out who's your friend and who's not, because a lot of people get scared and think, "Bill just robbed a bank and I'm not talking to him anymore."

Now once you get that it's called a 'B.I.' and for those of you who have received a copy of my service record look on the first page, the DD-214 where it says Security Clearance, you will see the term B.I. That's a Bureau of Investigation clearance. Now at that point, you have the clearance for everything including Top Secret and above. What determines what you get to see is your need to know, and the job that you have determines what your need to know is.

I was assigned to the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the United States Pacific Fleet, who had to know everything concerning his area of operations which was one-half of the Earth's surface; the Indian ocean, the Pacific ocean, and all the land masses in between.

Believe it or not, if we go to war, if we ever go to war, it's the United States Navy that strikes the first blow and attempts to keep the enemy at bay while we can get ourselves together, at least historically. Nuclear weapons have kind of done away with that concept, but military commanders like to talk about it anyway.

Because of this, and you have no conception of the amount of material and information that an area commander has to know, it's unbelievable, and he has to keep track of this, he has to keep on top of it. He has to know what's happening, he has to make the right decisions. Because it's almost humanly impossible for anyone to do that, they have what's called a briefing team, and it's our job to make sure that he has the correct information, all the time, on a 24-hour basis. And every morning, between 8 and 9 AM, we would give a briefing which covered everything that happened in the previous 24-hours, and everything scheduled to happen in the next 24-hours, and all the pertinent intelligence reports that we had received since the last briefing that he needed to know and that his staff members needed to know.

Occasionally we would get messages marked "Top Secret, Magic, Restricted Information," and it would be coded in such a way that all you had were answers to questions which you didn't know what the questions were so you really didn't know what the message was all about.

But eventually I found myself in possession, holding two documents; one called Project Grudge, another one called Operation Majority. Project Grudge contained the history of alien involvement since around 1936, and it began talking about Germany's involvement with a crashed disk that they had recovered in 1936 and were attempting to duplicate the technology. They were not successful despite what all these Nazi hunters want to tell you. If they had been successful, we would not have won the war, because you cannot beat those weapons! You cannot out fly those craft, you can't even think about it with conventional aircraft. If Germany had been successful, we would now have a Ger-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

man flag up in front of this podium.

They did make some headway. When we went into Germany we captured documents, we got some scientists, we got some hardware. The Russians also got some documents, some scientists, and some hardware. It wasn't until 1947 that we were able to capture a craft, a whole craft, not all together but it was everything. And that occurred near the city of Roswell, New Mexico. There were dead aliens recovered from the craft. In Project Grudge I saw photographs of these dead aliens, of the craft, I saw photographs of live aliens, I saw photographs of autopsies, internal organs, I saw photographs of the alien designated EBE which was held in captivity from 1949 until June the 2nd, 1952 when he died. I saw the history of what they had been able to at that time put together, from incidents in the 1800's which involved aliens and their craft.

I saw the names of projects. I saw a project that was to fly recovered alien craft that had been recovered intact and undamaged, and some of them were recovered intact and undamaged, and how that happened I have no idea. It was called Project Redlight, and first was conducted from the Tonopah test range in the Nevada test sight and then was moved to a specially built area, ordered built by president Eisenhower, called Area-51, code named Dreamland, in the Groom dry lake area of the Nevada test sight, by secret executive order. It doesn't exist officially, if you ask anyone, or if you write letters to the government they will tell you it doesn't exist. However if you go out there at several places and see it, fly outside the boundaries and look down and see it, you know it's there, but according to the government it doesn't exist.

The project to fly, test fly these craft, was ongoing until sometime in 1962 when a craft blew up not far from the test sight, in the air, and the explosion was seen over a three-state area. The pilots were killed, they had no idea what had happened or why the craft blew up, but they put Project Redlight on hold until a later date when the aliens supplied us with three craft and personnel to help us learn how to fly these craft. That project is ongoing and we now have not only alien craft that we are flying, we have craft we have built, using the captured technology, and some of the UFO's that people report seeing in the United States, and maybe even elsewhere, are flown by United States personnel. That may come as a shock to you. We have technology way beyond the limits of what we have been told. A lot of our development technologically, since the end of World War II, has been due to the exchange of technology which occurs in the area called Area-51 on a regular basis. When James Oberth, professor Oberth retired, many of you don't know who he is...not too many space people in here. Professor Oberth was probably one of the greatest rocket scientists that ever lived. When he retired, the government gave him a special award, there was a press conference, all kinds of ceremony, and when he got up to speak he said, "Gentlemen, we cannot take credit for all the technological developments that we have had in the last decade. We have had help," and that's where he stopped.

One of the reporters raised his hand and said, "Professor Oberth, can you tell us what other country helped us?"

He said, "It was those little guys from out in space." And then he got down and would not comment any further. Now this occurred in 1959. I can go on and on but time doesn't allow it. I will tell you ladies and gentlemen that there are all kinds of things going on all

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

the time, we are making rapid progress in exposing this. Since I have begun talking, people have been coming out of the woodwork at a rapid rate, who know and have pieces of this puzzle, and are helping us to put it together, because I don't have all the answers. I saw an awful lot of material, I have remembered an awful lot of it, I have probably, in my remembering, made some mistakes, and I guarantee you they're minor ones, if I have.

We have just recently, for those of you who didn't believe that the Jason Society of the Jason Scholars, the secret group existed, we now have a letter from the Pentagon, with 51 names of the Jason Scholars, an admission from the Pentagon that they hold the highest security clearances in the nation, an admission from the Pentagon that they hold the protocol rank of Rear Admiral, and are treated as such on any military installation or in any government office. There are six Nobel Prize winners on that list, there are the elite of the elite of the scientific world, they are the only ones who really know the truth about the technology today and about the real science of physics, because the one that we're being taught all the time.

If you send your kids to college to learn physics you're wasting your money because they're teaching them stuff that doesn't work, it's not true. Gravity is not what we think it is. There IS a Unified Theory! We already know what it is, it's what makes these craft work.

How many of you keep up with Billy Goodman's show on KVEG out of Las Vegas? For those of you who don't, I would try tuning in on any night between 10:00 PM and 1:00 AM. It's 840 on your AM dial, and the subject every night are those subjects that no other media person in the United States will touch with a ten-foot pole, every single night except Saturday night. It's the only show that you can call in and talk to another caller, you've got three minutes to say whatever you want to say as long as you don't cuss or swear or slander anyone, and every night they're helping to expose this.

When John Lear and I first said what was going on out at Groom Lake everybody said, "You're nuts, there's nothing going on out at Groom Lake!"

The listeners of the Billy Goodman radio show put together an excursion and went up to Groom Lake and they all, ever since, every night, they go up there and watch them test fly the alien craft ...every night! The first night they had 100 people there. And 100 people saw four alien craft fly, doing things that no airplane and no helicopter can do. Now they don't tell us anymore that there's nothing happening at Groom Lake. What they tell us now is there's no such thing as aliens, it's all government secret projects. That's okay because we'll prove that wrong too eventually, it just takes awhile. Because where we were...it's not where we're at, and I'm really happy about that.

Now, if you want to see what's happening right now, keep watching your movies, keep watching your television commercials, your alien programs on television, read Whitley Strieber's book *Majestic* which is a part of the contingency plan called "Majestic" to test the reaction of the population to the presence of aliens on the Earth. Having just finished Strieber's book, I'm gonna tell you right now that most of the documents in there, that he says are fiction, are real documents that came right out of Project Grudge. It is part of the government's campaign to leak information out in ways that they can always deny that it's real.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

This is gonna come out, and the reason they're doing it the way they're doing it is they know eventually you're gonna find out that it's all true and real. They're desensitizing you so that you're not shocked, so that there's no collapse of society as we know it, so that the religious structure doesn't fall to pieces, so that the stock market doesn't go crazy, because these were their original fears. Now, there's nothing we can do about the last one because it's already happened, there will be a segment of the population that worships the aliens, even though they're no different than us they're just from somewhere else, and they may look a little different. They are not gods. But there are already people worshipping the aliens and they predicted this would happen when they slapped the secret stamp all over all this stuff.

You know, there's really nothing wrong with what's been happening except for two things; Number one, when they decided to keep it secret they needed to finance it, they couldn't tell the public so they couldn't tell Congress. They decided to finance it with the sale, importation and sale, of drugs. Now in the documents that I read, in Operation Majority, it specifically stated that when George Bush was the president and CEO of a certain oil company, he, in conjunction with the CIA, organized the first large scale drug importation into this country from South and Central America by fishing boat, to offshore oil platforms, and then from there into the beach, thus bypassing all Customs inspections and law enforcement inspections of any kind. They are still bringing in drugs, to a limited extent, in this manner.

Another manner is by CIA contract aircraft which, one of their bases of landing is Homestead Air Force Base in Florida. We have affidavits from air controllers who have vectored the planes in, who have made sure that they're not interfered with in any way. We have affidavits from personnel at Homestead Air Force Base who say the planes have been met by Zeb Bush, who's George Bush's son. We have affidavits from people who work in the Gulf of Mexico, in the offshore oil business, that yes indeed, the drugs are coming in, at least some of them, from the offshore oil platforms.

Now, that's one of the things that's wrong. The next thing that's wrong is, to keep the secret, they killed a lot of people who tried to leak it out. And if I hadn't done it the way that I did it, you wouldn't be seeing me anywhere standing or walking on this Earth now. They killed President Kennedy and during the workshop, for those of you haven't seen the tape, I will show you, on the tape, who shot the President and why.

Between '70 and '73, in Operation Majority it stated verbatim that President Kennedy ordered MJ-12 to cease the importation and sale of drugs to the American people, that he ordered them to implement a plan to reveal the presence of aliens to the American people within the following year. His assassination was ordered by the policy committee of the Bilderbergers. MJ-12 implemented the plan and carried it out in Dallas. It involved agents of the CIA, Division-5 of the FBI, the Secret Service, and the office of Naval Intelligence.

President Kennedy was killed by the driver of his car, his name was William Greer, he used a recoilless, electrically operated, gas-powered assassination pistol that was specially built by the CIA to assassinate people at close range. It fired an explosive pellet which injected a large amount of shellfish poison into the brain, and that is why, in the documents, it stated that President Kennedy's brain was removed. If you've studied the case, you will find that indeed his brain has disappeared.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

The reason for that is so that they would not find the particles of the exploding pellet or the shellfish poison in his brain which would have proved conclusively that Lee Harvey Oswald was not the assassin. In fact, Lee Harvey Oswald never fired a shot, he was the patsy.

There were a total of three shots fired at President Kennedy, one hit him in the throat and didn't kill him and two of them hit Gov. John Connally. The one that was fired from the grassy knoll hit the president in the throat. The other two shots came from directly behind the limousine, not the school book depository building, and hit Connally. Connally, in intelligence community circles, is known as a "can do" man, because he took two hits and still kept his mouth shut.

For those of you who have been listening to all these talk show hosts, whose job it is to be a talk show host, and who have not done any legitimate research into this, if you come to the workshop, I will show you, on the tape, how it was done by the driver. You will see that Kennedy was, in fact slumped over against Jackie, his head was turned [this direction], it was very simple, it was easy and you will see it with your own eyes. Most of the Zapruder film that you can purchase has that segment cut out, and you can always tell it by the person running in the background, they'll run up to here... all of a sudden they'll be down here running. You will see in most of the clips that you've ever seen on television, or in the movies, or that you're able to get your hands on, you'll see William Greer start to turn like this and shoot Kennedy.

What you need to do is what you should have been doing all along. You need to get involved with your government. The first thing you need to do is purchase a copy of the Constitution, which I know that most of you don't have anywhere in your house, and if I were to go around this room and ask each person what the Constitution says, most of you couldn't tell me what the Constitution says from your grocery bill. And that's the truth! And that IS your country! So if you don't know what your Constitution is you're dead already, so the first thing you do is you get a copy of your Constitution.

The second thing you do is you learn it! The third thing you do is you start calling your senators and your representatives, and the President of the United States and you start leaning on them, and you tell them, "Unless you straighten up the government, and unless we start getting the truth, and I mean the whole truth, and no more of this baloney, this is the last job you're ever gonna have, period. And I'll do everything in my power to make sure that comes true." And then write them, frequently, saying the same thing. And then when they're in your area, in their area offices, take a little delegation and go see them, and make them understand that they're gonna be living in poverty because they're not gonna have a job anymore come election day.

You see, the secret government may own the executive branch, but you people, all of us, we own the Congress, and the Congress makes the laws, and the Congress can impeach the entire executive branch! You also have the right to petition the government for a redress of injuries. So you ARE powerful, you've just forgotten that you're powerful, you've forgotten that vote that you haven't been doing every time election comes around, that vote has abdicated your power. That vote you did not cast abdicated your power and gave it to those who are subverting the Constitution and are ruining this country.

[A gentleman from the audience asked, "What did we trade to the aliens for their

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

technology, and is the Soviet Union in on any of this?"]

People and animals, replied Cooper succinctly. The Soviet Union and the United States of America have been close allies since the end of World War II and have been closely participating in the secret space program all this time. The Soviets have the same thing we have, yes. What you see happening in the Soviet block right now is not the result of people standing up and saying, "We want to be free." It's the result of the international bankers saying, "You tear down these barriers, and you meet the West half way, give your people some freedom, the West is gonna take some freedom away from their people so that we can put together a one-world economic system...and have all the power."

That's what's happening! If you don't believe it, stick around and watch it! Another reason that Kennedy may have been killed was the possibility that he was going to blow the whistle on the militaries secret space program. The first Mars landing was May the 22nd, 1962 with a winged probe that used a hydrazine propeller, flew around approximately three orbits and landed on the surface. This was a joint United States / Russian endeavor. The first time that we landed on the moon was sometime during the middle 50's, because at the time when President Kennedy stated that he wanted a man to set foot on the moon by the end of the decade we already had a base there.

We have a base on Mars also. I don't know the exact date that the Mars Base was constructed, but I know the project's name, it was "Adam and Eve." I revealed it publicly for the first time on July the 2nd, 1989, and within three weeks of the time I revealed it publicly, the government, to get the American people not to listen to me, came out and said that they planned to build a base on the moon and a colony on Mars. This project is also known as Alternative 1, 2 and 3, and it is very real.

Secret Societies/New World Order

by Milton William Cooper

History is replete with whispers of secret societies. Accounts of elders or priests who guarded the forbidden knowledge of ancient peoples. Prominent men, meeting in secret, who directed the course of civilization are recorded in the writings of all people.

The oldest is the Brotherhood of the Snake, also called the Brotherhood of the Dragon, and it still exists under many different names. It is clear that religion has always played a significant role in the course of these organizations. Communication with a higher source, often divine, is a familiar claim in all but a few.

The secrets of these groups are thought to be so profound that only a chosen, well-educated few are able to understand and use them. These men use their special knowledge for the benefit of all mankind. At least that is what they claim. How are we to know, since their knowledge and actions have been secret? Fortunately, some of it has become public knowledge.

I found it intriguing that in most, if not all, primitive tribal societies all of the adults are members. They are usually, but not always, separated into male and female groups. The male usually dominates the culture. Surprisingly, this exactly resembles many civilized secret societies. This can only mean that the society is working not against established authority, but for it.

In fact, could be said to actually be the established authority. This would tend to

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

remove the validity of any argument that all secret associations are dedicated to the “destruction of properly constituted authority.” This can only apply, of course, where the secret society makes up the majority or entirety of any people which it affects. Only a very few fall into this category.

Secret societies in fact mirror many facets of ordinary life. There is always an exclusivity of membership, with the resultant importance attached to being or becoming a member. This is found in all human endeavors, even those which are not secret, such as football teams or country clubs. This exclusivity of membership is actually one of the secret societies’ most powerful weapons.

There is the use of signs, passwords and other tools. These have always performed valuable functions in man’s organizations everywhere. The stated reason, almost always different from the real reason, for the societies’ existence is important.

The comradeship is especially important. Sharing hardships or secrets has always been a special thrill to man. No one who undergone the rigors of boot camp is ever likely to forget the special feeling of belonging and comradeship that was shared between the victims of the drill sergeant or company commander. It is an emotion born of initiation. The most potent tool of any secret society is the ritual and myth surrounding initiation. These special binding ceremonies have very deep meaning for the participants.

Initiation performs several functions which make up the heart and soul of any true secret society. Like boot camp, the initiation into the armed forces, important aspects of human thought that are universally compelling, are merged to train and maintain the efforts of a group of people to operate in a certain direction. Initiation bonds the members together in mysticism.

Neophytes gain knowledge of a secret, giving them special status. The ancient meaning of neophyte is “planted anew or reborn.” A higher initiation is in reality a promotion inspiring loyalty and the desire to move up to the next rung. The goals of the society are reinforced, causing the initiated to act toward those goals in everyday life. That brings about a change in the political and social action of the member. The change is always in the best interest of the goals of the leaders of the secret society. The leaders are called adepts.

This can best be illustrated by the soldier trained to follow orders without thinking. The result is often the wounding or death of the soldier for the realization of the commander’s goal which may or may not be good for the overall community.

Initiation is a means of rewarding ambitious men who can be trusted. You will notice that the higher the degree of initiation the fewer the members who possess the degree. This is not because the other members are not ambitious but because a process of very careful selection is being conducted. A point is reached where no effort is good enough without a pull up by the higher members. Most members never proceed beyond this point and never learn the real, secret purpose of the group. The frozen member from that point on serves only as a part of the political power base as indeed he has always done. You may have guessed by now that initiation is a way to determine who can and cannot be trusted.

A method of deciding exactly who is to become an adept decided during initiation

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

by asking the candidate to spit upon the Christian cross. If the candidate refuses, the members congratulate him and tell him, "You have made the right choice, as a true adept would never do such a terrible thing."

The newly initiated might find it disconcerting, that he/she never advances any higher. If instead, the candidate spits upon the cross, he/she has demonstrated a knowledge of one of the mysteries and soon will find him/herself a candidate for the nexthigher level. The mystery is that religion is but a tool to control the masses. Knowledge (or wisdom) is their only god, through which man himself will become god. The snake and the dragon are both symbols of wisdom. Lucifer is a personification of the symbol. It was Lucifer who tempted Eve to entice Adam to eat of the tree of knowledge and thus free man from the bonds of ignorance. The worship (a lot different from study) of knowledge, science, or technology is Satanism in its purest form, its secret symbol is the all-seeing eye in the pyramid.

Undesirable effects of secret societies and their aura of mystery has sometimes given them the reputation for being abnormal associations or, at the very least, strange groups of people. Whenever their beliefs are those of the majority they are no longer considered antisocial. A good example is the Christian church, which was at one time a secret society under the Roman Empire. In fact, the "Open Friendly Secret Society" (the Vatican) actually ruled most, if not all, of the known world at one time.

Most secret societies are generally considered to be antisocial; they are believed to contain elements that are not liked or are outright harmful to the community in general. This is exactly the case in some instances. Communism and fascism are secret societies in many countries where they are prohibited by law. In this country the Nazi party and the Ku Klux Klan are secret societies due mostly to the fact that the general public is disgusted by them.

Their activities are sometimes illegal, thus the secrecy of their membership. The early Christians were a secret society because Roman authorities considered them from the start to be dangerous to imperial rule. The same was true of the followers of Islam. The Druseed and Yezidis in Syria and Iraq consider the Arabs a dangerous secret society dedicated to the takeover of the world. The Arabs today think the same of the Jews. Catholics and Freemasons used to have precisely the same ideas about each other.

In many primitive or backward societies initiation into the highest degrees of the group involved subjection to trials which not infrequently resulted in death or insanity for the candidate. It can be seen that social right and wrong is not the yardstick in estimating the value of a secret society. In Borneo, initiates of hunting societies, consider it meritorious and compulsory to hunt heads. In Polynesia, infanticide and debauch were considered essential for initiation into their societies, where the tribal code needed members who indulged in these things, as pillars of society.

Since the beginning of recorded history, governmental bodies of every on have been involved with maintaining the status quo to defend the establishment against minority groupsthat sought to function as states within states or to oust the constituted authority and take over in its place. Many ofthese attempts have succeeded but have not always lasted. Man's desire to be one of the elect is something that no power on earth has been able to lessen, let alone destroy. It is one of the "secrets" of secret societies. It is what

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

gives them a political base and lots of clout. Members often vote the same and give each other preference in daily business, legal, and social activities. It is the deepest desire of many to be able to say, "I belong to the elect."

Houses of worship and sacrifice existed in the ancient cities. They were in fact temples built in honor of the many gods. These buildings functioned often as meeting places for philosophers and mystics who were believed to possess the secrets of nature. These men usually banded together in seclusive philosophic and religious schools.

The most important of all of these ancient groups is the Brotherhood of the Snake, or Dragon, and was simply known as the Mysteries. The snake and dragon are symbols that represent wisdom. The father of wisdom is Lucifer, also called the Light Bearer. The focus of worship for the Mysteries was Osiris, the name of a bright star that the ancients believed had been cast down onto the earth. The literal meaning of Lucifer is "bringer of light" or "the morning star." After Osiris was gone from the sky, the ancients saw the Sun as the representation of Osiris ("...it is claimed that, after Lucifer fell from Heaven, he brought with him the power of thinking as a gift for mankind." Fred Gittings, *Symbolism in Occult Art*).

Most of the greatest minds that ever lived were initiated into the society of Mysteries by secret and dangerous rites, some of which were very cruel. Some of the most famous were known as Osiris, Isis, Sabazius, Cybele and Eleusis. Plato was one of these initiates and he describes some of the mysteries in his writings.

Plato's initiation encompassed three days of entombment in the Great Pyramid, during which time he died (symbolically), was reborn, and was given secrets that he was to preserve. Plato's writings are full of information on the Mysteries. Manly P. Hall stated in his book, *The Secret Teachings of All Ages*, that, "...the illumined of antiquity... entered its (pyramid of Giza) portals as men; they came forth as gods." The ancient Egyptian word for pyramid was khuti, which meant "glorious light." Mr. Hall says also, "The pyramids, the great Egyptian temples of initiation..."

According to many, the great pyramids were built to commemorate and observe a supernova explosion that occurred in the year 4000 B.C. Dr. Anthony Hewish, 1974 Nobel Prize winner in physics, discovered a rhythmic series of radio pulses which he proved were emissions from a star that had exploded around 4000 B.C. The Freemasons begin their calendar from A. L., "In the Year of Light," found by adding 4000 to the modern year. Thus $1990 + 4000 = 5990$ A.L. George Michanowsky wrote in *The Once and Future Star* that "The ancient Sumerian cuneiform...described a giant star exploding within a triangle formed by...Zeta Puppis, Gamma Velorum, and Lambda Velorum...located in the southern sky....[An] accurate star catalogue now stated that the blazing star that had exploded within the triangle would again be seen by man in 6000 years." According to the Freemason's calendar it will occur in the year 2000, and indeed it will.

The spacecraft called Galileo is on its way to Jupiter, a baby star with a gaseous makeup exactly the same as our sun, with a load of 49.7 pounds of plutonium, supposedly being used as batteries to power the craft. When its final orbit decays in December 1999, Galileo will deliver its payload into the center of Jupiter. The unbelievable pressure that will be encountered will cause a reaction exactly as occurs when an atomic bomb is exploded by an implosion detonator. The plutonium will explode in an atomic

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

reaction, lighting the hydrogen and helium atmosphere of Jupiter and resulting in the birth of the star that has already been named Lucifer.

The world will interpret it as a sign of tremendous religious significance. It will fulfill prophecy. In reality it is only a demonstration of the insane application of technology by the JASON Society which may or may not even work. They have practiced overkill to ensure success, however, as the documents that I read while in Naval Intelligence stated that Project GALILEO required only five pounds of plutonium to ignite Jupiter and possibly stave off the coming ice age. Global warming is a hoax. It is easier for the public to deal with and will give the ruling elite more time before panic and anarchy replace government. The reality is that overall global temperatures are becoming lower. Storms are becoming more violent and less predictable.

The icecaps at the poles are growing larger. The temperate zones where food can be grown are shrinking. Desertification is increasing in the tropics. An ice age is on its way, and it will occur suddenly. Simultaneously a vault containing the ancient records of the earth will opened in Egypt. The opening of the vault will usher in the millennium. A great celebration has already been planned by the Millennium Society to take place at the pyramids in Egypt. According to the January 3, 1989, edition of the Arizona Daily Star, President-elect Bush is spending this New Year's holiday at Camp David, Maryland, but in 10 years, according to the organizers of the Millennium Society, he may be in Egypt at the Great Pyramid of Cheops.

The first secret that one must know to even begin to understand the Mysteries is that their members believe that there are but few truly mature minds in the world. They believe that those minds belong exclusively to them. The philosophy that follows is the classic secret-society view of humanity:

"When a person of strong intellect is confronted with a problem which calls for the use of reasoning faculties, they keep their poise and attempt to read a solution by garnering facts bearing upon the question. On the other hand, those who are immature, when confronted by the small problem, are overwhelmed. While the former may be said to be qualified to solve the mystery of their own destiny, the latter must be led like a bunch of animals and taught in the simplest language. Like sheep they are totally dependent upon the shepherd. The able intellect is taught the Mysteries and the esoteric spiritual truths. The masses are taught the literal, exoteric interpretations. While the masses worship the five senses, the select few observe, recognizing in the gulf between them the symbolic concretions of great abstract truths.

"The initiated elect communicate directly to Gods (ALIENS?) who communicate back to them. The masses sacrifice their lambs on an altar facing a stone idol that can neither hear or speak. The elect are given knowledge of the Mysteries and are illumined and are thus known as The Illuminati or the Illuminated Ones, the guardians of the Secrets of the Ages."

Three early secret societies that can be directly connected to a modern descendant are the cults of Roshaniya, Mithras and their counterpart, the Builders. They have many things in common with the Freemasons of today as well as with many other branches of the Illuminati. For instance, common to the Brotherhood are the symbolic rebirth into a new life without going through the portal of death during initiation; reference to the "Lion"

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

and “the Grip of the Lion’s Paw” in the Master Mason’s degree; the three degrees, which is the same as the ancient Masonic rites before the many other degrees were added; the ladder of seven rungs; men only; and the “all-seeing eye.”

Of special interest is the powerful society in Afghanistan in ancient times called the Roshaniya - illuminated ones. There are actually references to this mystical cult going back through history to the House of Wisdom at Cairo.

The major tenets of this cult were: the abolition of private property; the elimination of religion; the elimination of nation states; the belief that illumination emanated from the Supreme Being who desired a class of perfect men and women to carry out the organization and direction of the world; belief in a plan to reshape the social system of the world by first taking control of individual countries one by one, and the belief that after reaching the fourth degree one could communicate directly with the unknown supervisors who had imparted knowledge to initiates throughout the ages. Wise men will again recognize the Brotherhood.

The important fact to remember is that the leaders of both the right and the left are a small, hard core of men who have been and still are Illuminists or members of the Brotherhood. They may have been or may be members of the Christian or Jewish religions, but that is only to further their own ends. They give allegiance to no particular nation, although they have used nationalism to further their causes. Their only concern is to gain greater economic and political power. The ultimate objective of the leaders of both groups is identical. They are determined to win for themselves undisputed control of the wealth, natural resources, and manpower of the entire planet. They intend to turn the world into their conception of a totalitarian socialist state. In the process they will eliminate all Christians, Jews, and atheists. You have just learned one, but only one, of the great mysteries.

The Roshaniya also called themselves the Order. Initiates took an oath that absolved them of all allegiance except to the Order and stated, “I bind myself to perpetual silence and unshaken loyalty and submission to the Order. All humanity which cannot identify itself by our secret sign is our lawful prey.”

The oath remains essentially the same to this day. The secret sign was to pass a hand over the forehead, palm inward; the countersign, to hold the ear with the fingers and support the elbow in the cupped other hand. Does that sound familiar?

The Order is the Order of the Quest. The cult preached that there was a spirit state completely different from life as we know it. The spirit could continue to be powerful on earth through a member of the Order, but only if the spirit had been itself a member of the Order before its death. Thus members of the Order gained power from the spirits of the dead members.

The Roshaniya took in travelers as initiates and then sent them on their way to found new chapters of the Order. It is believed by some that the Assassins were a branch of the Roshaniya. Branches of the Roshaniya or “the illuminated ones” or the Illuminati existed and still exist everywhere. One of the rules was not to use the same name and never mention “the Illuminati.” That rule is still in effect today. I believe that it is the breaking of this rule that resulted in Adam Weishaupt’s downfall.

One of the greatest secrets of the ages is the true story of the Holy Grail, the robe of

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Jesus, the remains of the Cross of Crucifixion, and whether Jesus actually died or if he survived and produced a child. Many myths surround the Knights Templar concerning these relics, and most myths throughout history always have at least some basis in fact. If my sources are correct, the Knights Templar survive today as a branch of the Illuminati and guard the relics, which are hidden in a location known only to them.

We know that the Templars are Illuminati because the Freemasons absorbed and protected those that escaped persecution of the church and France, just as the Freemasons would absorb and protect Weishaupt's Illuminati centuries later. The Knights Templar exist today as a high degree of Freemasonry within the Templar Order. In fact, the Knights Templar is a branch of the Order of the Quest.

The DeMolay Society is branch of the Freemasons that consecrates the memory of the persecution of the Knights Templar and in particular, their leader Jacques deMolay. I know, because I was a member of the DeMolay Society as a young adult. I loved the mystery and ritual. I became separated from the Society when my family moved to a location out of reach of any lodge. I believe to this day that my association with the DeMolay Society may have been the reason for my selection for Naval Security and Intelligence.

According to members of the intelligence community, when the New World Order is solidified the relics will be taken out, will be united with the Spear of Destiny, and will, according to legend, give the world's ruler absolute power. This may confirm beliefs passed down through the ages that describe the significance of these relics when united in the hands one man. It explains Hitler's desperate search World War II. (Gen. Patton had claimed it after defeat)

The Knights Templar were founded sometime during the 11th cent, in Jerusalem by the Priore de Sion for the express purpose of guarding remaining relics of Jesus and to provide military protection for the religious travelers during their pilgrimage to the Holy City.

The Priore de Sion was a religious order founded upon Mount Sion in Jerusalem. The Order set for itself the goal of preserving and recording the bloodline of Jesus and the House of David. Through every means available to them, the Priore de Sion had found and retrieved the remaining relics. These relics were entrusted to the Knights Templar for safekeeping.

I am amazed at the authors of Holy Blood, Holy Grail and the information that they have unearthed. Most of all I am amazed at their inability to put the puzzle together. The treasure hidden in France is not the treasure of the Temple of Jerusalem. It is the Holy Grail itself, the robe of Jesus, the last remaining pieces of the Cross of Crucifixion, and, according to my sources, someone's bones. I can tell you that the reality of the bones will shake the world to its very foundations if I have been told the truth.

The relics are hidden in France. I know the location and so do the authors of Holy Blood, Holy Grail, but they do not know that they know - or do they? Adam Weishaupt, a young professor of canon law at Ingolstadt University in Germany, was a Jesuit priest and an initiate of the Illuminati. The branch of the Order he founded in Germany in 1776 was the same Illuminati previously discussed. The Jesuit connection is important, as you will

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

see later in this chapter. Researchers agree that he was financed by the House of Rothschild (mentioned in *Silent Weapons for Quiet Wars*). Weishaupt advocated "abolition of all ordered national governments, abolition of inheritance, abolition of private property, abolition of patriotism, abolition of the individual home and family life as the cell from which all civilizations have stemmed, and abolition of all religions established and existing so that the ideology of totalitarianism may be imposed on mankind."

In the same year that he founded the Illuminati he published *Wealth of Nations*, the book that provided the ideological foundation for capitalism and for the Industrial Revolution. It is no accident that the Declaration of Independence was written in the same year. On the obverse of the Great Seal of the United States the wise will recognize the all-seeing eye and other signs of the Brotherhood of the Snake.

Every tenet was the same. Date and beliefs confirm that Weishaupt's Illuminati is the same as the Afghan Illuminated Ones and the other cults which called themselves "illuminated." The Alumbrados of Spain were the same as were the "illuminated" Guerinets of France. In the United States they were known as the Jacobin clubs. Secrets within secrets within secrets, but always at the heart is the Brotherhood.

I believe that Weishaupt was betrayed and set up for persecution because he ignored the rule that the word "illuminati" or the existence of the Brotherhood would never be exposed to public knowledge. His exposure and outlawing accomplished several goals of the still-hidden and still very powerful brotherhood.

It allowed members to debunk claims of its existence on the grounds that the Illuminati had been exposed and outlawed and thus was no longer a reality. It allowed members to deny allegations of conspiracy of any kind. The Brotherhood of the Snake is adept at throwing out decoys to keep the dogs at bay. Weishaupt may have been a fool - or he may have been doing exactly what he was told.

Weishaupt said, "The great strength of our Order lies in its concealment; let it never appear in its own name, but always covered by another name, and another occupation."

Allegations that the Freemason organizations were infiltrated by the Illuminati during Weishaupt's reign are hogwash. The Freemasons have always contained the core of Illuminati within their ranks, and that is why they so freely and so willingly took in and hid the members of Weishaupt's group. You cannot really believe that the Freemasons, if they were only a simple fraternal organization, would have risked everything, including their very lives, by taking in and hiding outlaws who had been condemned by the monarchies of Europe. It is mainly Freemason authors who have perpetuated the myth that Adam Weishaupt was the founder of the Illuminati and that the Illuminati was destroyed, never to surface again.

In 1826 an American Freemason wrote a book revealing Masonic secrets entitled *Illustrations of Freemasonry*. One of the secrets that he revealed is that the last mystery at the top of the Masonic pyramid is the worship of Lucifer. We have since learned the secret of the "story of the murder of Hiram Abif." Hiram Abif represents intelligence, liberty and truth, and was struck down by a blow to the neck with a rule, representing the suppression of speech by the church; then he was struck in the heart with the square, representing the suppression of belief by the State; and finally he was struck on the head

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

by a maul, representing the suppression of intellect by the masses. Freemasonry thus equates the Church, the State, and the masses with tyranny, intolerance, and ignorance. What Morgan revealed was that the Freemasons were pledged to avenge Hiram Abif and that their plan was to strike down the Church, the State, and the freedom of the masses.

Morgan caused a small uproar against the Masons. The small uproar turned into a full blown anti-Freemason movement when the author, William Morgan, disappeared. Morgan had apparently been abducted and drowned in Lake Ontario. It was alleged that fellow Masons had done it, and that they deny to this day. Who else would have done it? I believe they murdered him.

The newspapers of the time state without reservation that he was murdered by Masons. The oath of initiation into the Freemasons states that if secrets are told, the initiate will be murdered. A nationwide furor ensued that resulted in the creation of an anti-Masonic political party in 1829 by Henry Dana Ward, Thurlow Weed, and William H. Seward. Interest in several anti-Masonic books was revived during that period, with the result that Freemasonry suffered a severe loss of membership. It lasted only a few years and by 1840 the anti-Masonic party was extinct. Time really does cure all ills.

We know that the British Freemasons are a totally self-serving group that discriminates in favor of its own whenever jobs, promotions, contracts, or careers are concerned. The English Freemason organization was used by the KGB to infiltrate and take over British Intelligence. British Intelligence is synonymous with Chatham House, more commonly known as the Royal Institute for International Affairs, the parent organization of the Council on Foreign Relations in the United States. The English state police, Scotland Yard, ordered its personnel not to join the Masons for fear the same would happen to them. Of course, you have been told all your life that the Freemasons are only a benevolent fraternal organization bent only on community service. Read on, O innocent one.

Probably the most notorious Freemason lodge is the P2 lodge in Italy. This group has been implicated in everything from bribery to assassinations. P2 is directly connected to the Vatican, the Knights of Malta, and to the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency. It is powerful and dangerous. The P2 lodge has succeeded in infiltrating the Vatican and has scored a coup of tremendous significance: the Pope, John Paul II, has lifted the ban against Freemasonry.

Many high-level members of the Vatican are now Freemasons. I tell you now that Freemasonry is one of the most wicked and terrible organizations upon this earth. The Masons are major players in the struggle for world domination. The 33rd Degree is split into two. One split contains the core of the Luciferian Illuminati and the other contains those who have no knowledge of it whatsoever.

All of the intelligence officers that I worked for while in Naval Intelligence were Masons. As I stated before, I believe that my association with the DeMolay Society as a young adult may have been the reason that I was selected for Naval Security and Intelligence. However, that is only a guess.

I had intended to go into great detail linking P2, the Priore de Sion, the Vatican, the CIA, organizations for a United Europe, and the Bilderberg Group. Fortunately, Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh & Henry Lincoln beat me to it. I say fortunately, because they

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

confirm my previous allegation that I published in my paper *The Secret Government* that the CIA had plants, called moles, deep within the Vatican. You must read *Holy Blood, Holy Grail* and *The Messianic Legacy*, both by Baigent, Leigh, & Lincoln. Any reputable bookstore should carry them. Between pages 343 and 361 of *The Messianic Legacy* you can read of the alliance of power that resulted in a secret world government.

Most members of the Freemasons are not aware that the Illuminati practices what is known as "secrets within secrets," or organizations within organizations. That is one purpose of initiation. I cannot excuse any of the members, however, or anyone who joins a society without knowing everything about the organization is indeed a fool. Only those at the top who have passed every test truly know what the Masons are hiding, thus rendering it impossible for anyone outside to know much at all about the group. What does that say about new members or those who are already members but do not know the ultimate secrets? It tells me that fools abound.

Unlike authors who out of fear have acted as apologists for the Freemasons, I decline to absolve them of responsibility and guilt. The Freemasons, like everyone else, are responsible for the cleanliness of their home. The occupant of a secret house within a secret house within a secret house cannot clean if he cannot see the number of rooms or what they contain.

Their house is a stinking cesspool. Look to the Masons for the guilty party if anything happens to me. I believe that they have murdered in the past and that they will murder in the future.

Their goal is to rule the world. The doctrine of this group is not democracy or communism, but is a form of fascism. The doctrine is totalitarian socialism. You must begin to think correctly. The Illuminati are not Communists, but some Communists are Illuminati. (1) Monarchism (thesis) faced democracy (antithesis) in WWI, which resulted in the formation of communism and the League of Nations (synthesis). (2) Democracy and communism (thesis) faced fascism (antithesis) in WWII and resulted in a more powerful United Nations (synthesis). (3) Capitalism (thesis) now faces communism (antithesis) and the result will be the New World Order, totalitarian socialism (synthesis).

The 1953 report of the California Senate Investigating Committee on Education stated: "So-called modern Communism is apparently the same hypocritical world conspiracy to destroy civilization that was founded by the illuminati, and that raised its head in our colonies here at the critical period before the adoption of our Constitution." The California Senate understood that communism is the work of the Illuminati. They failed to realize that the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission are also the work of the Illuminati. You MUST begin to think correctly. The enemy is not communism, it is Illuminism. The Communists are not going to be much happier with the New World Order than we.

I hope to show that most modern secret societies and especially those that practice degrees of initiation, and that is the key, are really one society with one purpose. You may call them whatever you wish - the Order of the Quest, the JASON Society, the Roshaniya, the Qabbalah, the Knights Templar, the Knights of Malta, the Knights of Columbus, the Jesuits, the Masons, the Ancient and Mystical Order of Rosae Crucis, the Illuminati, the Nazi Party, the Communist Party, the Executive Members of the Council on

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Foreign Relations, The Group, the Brotherhood of the Dragon, the Rosicrucians, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberg Group, the Open Friendly Secret Society (the Vatican), the Russell Trust, the Skull & Bones, the Scroll & Key, the Order - they are all the same and all work toward the same ultimate goal, a New World Order.

Many of them, however, disagree on exactly who will rule this New World Order, and that is what causes them to sometimes pull in opposite directions while nevertheless proceeding toward the same goal. The Vatican, for instance, wants the Pope to head the world coalition. Some want Lord Maitreya to head the New World Order. Lord Maitreya is the front runner, I believe, since witnesses say he was present on the ship at Malta with Bush, Gorbachev, and the ten regional heads of the New World Order.

“Approximately 200 dignitaries from around the world attended a major conference initiated by Maitreya in London on April 21 and 22, 1990. Representatives of governments (including the USA), members of royal families, religious leaders and journalists, all of whom had met with Maitreya previously, attended the conference.” (Quote from Prophecy Watch column of Whole Wheat No. 8, Minneapolis).

Someone has also spent an awful lot of money announcing his presence. The Pope will have to approve him if Maitreya is selected, however, and that would fulfill the Bible prophecy in the Book of Revelation that states that the first beast will be given his power by Rome. If you can interpret Revelation as I can, then you know that the Pope will ultimately win out and will reign as the second beast.

In 1952 an alliance was formed, bringing them all together for the first time in history. The Black Families, the Illuminati (the Order), the Vatican, and the Freemasons now work together to bring about the New World Order. All will protest their innocence and will do everything within their power to destroy anyone who suggests otherwise. I will undoubtedly become a target when this book is published.

You may notice that some of those listed in the preceding paragraphs do not, or so it appears, practice degrees of initiation. That is the public view. Look at the Council on Foreign Relations. Many members - in fact, the majority - never serve on the executive committees. They never go through any initiation of any kind. They are, in fact, the power base and are used to gain a consensus of opinion.

The majority are not really members but are made to feel as if they are. In reality they are being used and are unwilling or unable to understand. The Executive Committee is an innercore of intimate associates, members of a secret society called the Order of the Quest, also known as the JASON Society, devoted to a common purpose. The members are an outer circle on whom the inner core acts by personal persuasion, patronage and social pressure. That is how they bought Henry Kissinger. Rockefeller gave Kissinger a grant of \$50,000 in the early '50s, a fortune in those days, and made dear old Henry a member of the CFR.

Anyone in the outer circle who does not toe the mark is summarily expelled and the lesson is not lost on those who remain. Do you remember the human desire to be a member of the elect? That is the principle at work. The real power are men who are always recruited without exception from the secret societies of Harvard and Yale known as the

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Skull & Bones and the Scroll & Key. Both societies are secret branches (also called the Brotherhood of Death) of what is otherwise historically known as the Illuminati. They are connected to parent organizations in England (The Group of Oxford University and especially All Souls College), and Germany (the Thule Society, also called the Brotherhood of Death).

I learned this when I was with Naval Intelligence. I was not able to explain why some members of the Executive Committee were not listed under the "Addresses" of Chapter 322 of the Skull & Bones Society until I read *The Wise Men* by Walter Isaacson & Evan Thomas, Simon and Schuster, New York. Under illustration #9 in the center of the book you will find the caption "Lovett with the Yale Unit, above far right, and on the beach: His initiation into Skull and Bones came at an air base near Dunkirk." I have found that members of these two societies were chosen on an ongoing basis by invitation based upon merit post-college and were not confined to only Harvard or Yale attendees.

Only members of the Order are initiated into the Order of the Quest, the JASON Society that makes up the executive members of the Council on Foreign Relations and, in fact, the Trilateral Commission as well. The executive members of the Council on Foreign Relations are the real elect in this country. George Bush is a member of the Order. Surprised? You shouldn't be. His father was also a member who helped finance Hitler.

It is important that you know that the members of the Order take an oath that absolves them from any allegiance to any nation or king or government or constitution, and that includes the negating of any subsequent oath of allegiance which they may be required to take. They swear allegiance only to the Order and its goal of a New World Order. George Bush (and his son, George W. Bush, who is now being groomed to be President) is not a loyal citizen of the United States but instead is loyal only to the destruction of the United States and to the formation of the New World Order. According to the oath Bush took when he was initiated into Skull & Bones, his oath of office as President of the United States of America means nothing.

I read while in Naval Intelligence that at least once a year, maybe more, two nuclear submarines meet beneath the polar icecap and mate together at an airlock. Representatives of the Soviet Union meet with the Policy Committee of the Bilderberg Group. The Russians are given the script for their next performance. Items on the agenda include the combined efforts in the secret space program governing Alternative 3. I now have in my possession official NASA photographs of a moonbase in the crater Copernicus.

This method of meeting is the only way that is safe from detection and/or bugging. The public outcry that would result would destroy everything should these meetings be discovered. A BBC-TV documentary program entitled *Science Report* revealed these same facts but subsequently issued a retraction.

In their retraction they stated that the show had been fiction. It must be noted here that *Science Report* was a very respected documentary, nonfiction program in Britain.

Never in its history had it ever aired fiction. This subject is explored in depth in another chapter. There is no other method that I know of to verify these meetings short of somehow becoming a crew member on one of the submarines. Is Alternative 3 true, or is it a part of the plan to ring in the New World Order? It really doesn't matter, because

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

either way we're screwed. The quicker you understand that, the wiser you become.

The members of the Bilderberg Group are the most powerful financiers, industrialists, statesmen and intellectuals, who get together each year for a private conference on world affairs. The meetings are notorious for the cloak of secrecy they are held under. The headquarters office is in The Hague in Switzerland, the only European country never invaded or bombed during World Wars I and II. Switzerland is the seat of world power. The goal of the Bilderberg Group is a one-world totalitarian socialist government and economic system. Take heed, as time is running short.

You must understand that secrecy is wrong. The very fact that a meeting is secret tells me that something is going on that I would not approve. Do not ever believe that grown men meet on a regular basis just to put on fancy robes, hold candles, and glad-hand each other. George Bush, when he was initiated into the Skull & Bones, did not lie naked in a coffin with a ribbon tied around his genitalia and yell out the details of all his sexual experiences because it was fun. He had much to gain by accepting initiation into the Order, as you can now see. These men meet for important reasons, and their meetings are secret because what goes on during the meetings would not be approved by the community. The very fact that something is secret means there is something to hide.

John Robison wrote *Proofs of a Conspiracy* in 1798, and I believe he said it best in the following passage from the book. "Nothing is so dangerous as a mystic Association. The object remaining a secret in the hands of the managers, the rest simply put a ring in their own noses, by which they may be led about at pleasure; and still panting after the secret they are the better pleased the less they see of their way. A mystical object enables the leader to shift his ground as he pleases, and to accommodate himself to every current fashion or prejudice. This again gives him almost unlimited power; for he can make use of these prejudices to lead men by troops. He finds them already associated by their prejudices, and waiting for a leader to concentrate their strength and set them in motion. And when once great bodies of men are set in motion, with a creature of their fancy for a guide, even the engineer himself cannot say, 'Thus far shalt thou go, and no farther.'"

Is the common man really as stupid as the elite seem to believe? If he is, then maybe the average citizen is better off ignorant, being manipulated this way and that, whenever the elite deem it necessary. We will discover the answer very quickly when the common man finds that his ticket to Fantasy Land has just expired.

Caution is advised when delving into uFOOLogy. Most associated with this field are government agents, members of the Mysteries, con-artists, fakes, frauds, or just nuts. There are very few legitimate researchers and even less legitimate research. Finding the truth amid this mountain of lies, insanity, foolishness, fantasy, and misinformation is a monumental task.

Within MAJESTYTWELVE is Operation Majority justifying the plan by presenting an extraterrestrial threat as the reason for the necessity for world government ala "Who speaks for planet Earth...Argentina?"

Operation Majority is named after the original Bolshevik party which sparked the Russian Revolution. Bolshevik means the majority. The plan claims that if the American people are ever told of this extraterrestrial presence aliens will destroy the United States.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

All who have access to the plan or who inadvertently discover the plan are silenced by that warning. They believe in the government and thus believe the extraterrestrial lie. These dupes do not know that the Illuminati are the aliens who plan to destroy the United States of America in any event.

The natural skepticism of reporters insures that anyone who believes in extraterrestrial visitation or who links the so-called alien threat with the coming world government will be ridiculed and discredited. When I saw Operation Majority while serving in the Navy I believed the alien threat was real just like everyone else. It was not until I had performed many years of research that I was able to fully understand exactly what it was that I had seen. It was extremely difficult for me to believe that my government and the United States Navy had used me, especially since I had dedicated my life to government and military service. Most government and military personnel cannot and will not believe such and idea.

The plan is real. The extraterrestrial threat is artificial. The threat is presented through the use of secret technology originally developed by the Germans in their secret weapons programs during WW-II, by geniuses like Nikola Tesla, and many others.

Military and government personnel who have access to this material believe it is real. None of them, however, has ever seen any evidence of the existence of any extraterrestrial creature nor any advanced technology other than that of human origin. It is not what they see that convinces them it is extraterrestrial in origin but the manner in which it is presented. It is extremely difficult, if not impossible, to believe that Top Secret government or military documentation could be lies. It is trust in government by men and women who have given their lives in its service that keeps this monumental lie alive.

All so-called leaks are intentional misinformation projects designed to promote the alien threat scenario while allowing for complete deniability on the part of government. The plan to create an artificial extraterrestrial threat to the Earth was first mentioned by the Marxist, John Dewey. "Some one remarked that the best way to unite all the nations on this globe would be an attack from some other planet. In the face of such an alien enemy, people would respond with a sense of their unity of interest and purpose."

The premise was tested for credibility with the CBS presentation of War Of The Worlds on the CBS Radio Network by Orson Welles and the Mercury Theater. At 8:00 PM Eastern Standard Time, on the evening of October 30, 1938, the night before All Saints Day, now generally celebrated as Halloween, an estimated six million Americans listened to the famous Orson Welles broadcast, War Of The Worlds. The broadcast described an extraterrestrial invasion from Mars. An estimated one million sheople responded with sustained credulity and fear. Thousands responded with sheer panic.

The broadcast was a psychological warfare experiment conducted by The Princeton Radio Project. The Rockefeller Foundation funded the project in the fall of 1937. An Office of Radio Research was set up with Paul F. Lazarsfeld as director. Frank Stanton and Hadley Cantril were named associate directors. Cantril used a special grant from the General Education Board to study the effects of the broadcast. Cantril published the study as a book titled The Invasion From Mars - A Study In The Psychology Of Panic. It contains a complete script of the broadcast. The book is one of a series of studies sponsored by the

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Federal Radio Education Committee.

The public believed the War Of The Worlds was an actual news broadcast thus setting the stage for the implementation of an alien threat scenario. The only problem was that the state of the art of technology at that time did not allow for a believable presentation. The development of saucer shaped wingless and tailless flying machines by the Germans during WW-II and the implementation of psychological warfare against the sheople of the world solved the problem.

The artificial extraterrestrial threat was nurtured and built into an always present possibility over the next 50 years. Eventually a large percentage of the worlds population found themselves believing in alien ships, extraterrestrial visitation, alien mutilation of animals, and alien abductions of humans, with absolutely no substantial proof that extraterrestrials exist anywhere in the universe, much less that any have ever visited this isolated planet.

The artificial threat is further advanced through the mind control programming of Marxists and communists in Hollywood, radio, television, advertising, publishing houses, and the uFOOLogy movement all of which are in the complete control of the Illuminati and the Intelligence community. Fear is instilled through the incidental use of terror inspired by the cattle and animal mutilation by-products of the governments secret low level radiation monitoring, and the so-called alien abduction scenario induced by state-of-the-art and extremely sophisticated mind control operations.

THE DRUG CONSPIRACY

MAJESTYTWELVE revealed that drugs are brought into the United States by the Central Intelligence Agency, the military intelligence organizations, the Mossad, the KGB, and their partners in organized crime. The reasons given were to finance "black projects" that can never be revealed to Congress or oversight committees, and for social engineering. Within the past two years it has been revealed that Jewish Rabbis were at the head of drug organizations in New York and elsewhere, while other Rabbis provided the means of laundering drug money for others who imported and sold the drugs in order to finance their religious organizations or fund Israeli and Zionist projects.

Drugs have been a big help to the Illuminati's secret government. Society can be controlled by the control of drugs. This industry brings in unimaginable amounts of money which is accountable to no one. By making drugs plentiful at little or no price many people can be addicted and reduced to a form of euphemistic slavery under the complete control of the suppliers. An addict will do literally anything for a "fix." It is incomprehensible that the sheople actually wanted to elect Ollie North to the United States Senate after having been involved in trading cash for arms for drugs for more cash for more arms for more drugs...and delivering all those weapons to the enemies of the United States of America. It is my opinion that Ollie North is a disgrace to the uniform of the United States Marine Corp.

By making drugs hard to get and jacking up the price the controllers can create massive crime waves at anytime and at any place whenever they wish. These waves of crime frighten innocent law abiding People into agreeing to give up Rights and Freedoms in order to, "get the crime and drugs off the streets." Recent polls have claimed

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

that a majority of the American People are willing to, “give up some of their Rights and Freedom in order to get the crime and drugs off the streets.” After passing draconian legislation removing Rights and Freedoms the drugs are once again made plentiful and prices are lowered.

And, what do you know...the crime disappears making the new laws look like they are actually working. This technique has been extensively used in the socialists war against the Second Amendment to the Constitution for the United States of America.

The first and largest drug smuggling operations were established on behalf of the CIA by George Herbert Walker Bush while he was the President and CEO of the offshore division of Zapata Oil. Fishing boats would deliver the drugs to the offshore rigs where they were transferred to helicopters and crew boats which were never inspected by customs or any other law enforcement agency. Most of the drugs flowing into the United States are owned and controlled by the CIA, the military intelligence organizations, and the Israeli Mossad.

In what would be his last public statements before his death - Cooper stated that MAJESTYTWELVE foretold that the first terrorist attack in the United States would occur in a large city such as New York. Based upon that statement Cooper accurately predicted that it would occur in New York, and it did when the World Trade Center was bornbbed.

MAJESTYTWELVE stated that terrorism would continue until the American People consented to be completely and thoroughly disarmed. The document stated that the second major target would be, “somewhere in the heartland such as Oklahoma City.” The actual target was not named. Since the document was not specific as to the actual target and its location I did not predict Oklahoma City...but my prediction of continued terrorist attacks including major attacks upon the “heartland” of America was accurate.

The FBI appears to have orchestrated the attack upon the World Trade Center. Information was printed in the New York Times that proved the FBI taught the terrorists how to drive the van, build the bornb, place it in the building, and detonate the bornb. One of the FBI operatives/informants attempted to secure permission from the FBI to substitute inert ingredients so that no explosion would take place and no one could be injured.

The attack on the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building was designed to affect the “Heartland” so that no one will feel safe. These acts in the manner of Hegel’s Dialectic are leading to a need for the elimination of the Rights of individuals and the disarmament of all peoples so that the world supra government can step up to provide the solution which will be artificial safety and security from terrorism.

If these acts of terror do not succeed there will be more bornbings, chemical, or biological attacks. They will escalate in the destruction, maiming and killing of men women and especially children. More shootings at shopping centers, restaurants, and schools will occur. As a last resort, if all else fails, the Illuminati are prepared to detonate an atomic weapon in a large American city such as New York, Chicago, or Los Angeles.

A war may be promulgated in the Middle East in order to provide the excuse needed to explain terrorist attacks upon the United States of America to the American sheople in order that they will accept personal disarmament in the interest of peace and security. Since the United States Army’s announcement of the inoculation of all of its personnel

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

with Anthrax vaccine I can safely predict that the next large terrorist event within the borders of the United States of America may be biological using Anthrax as the agent of destruction and death.

Saddam Hussein was trained by the CIA. Saddam Hussein was put in power in Iraq by the CIA under George Bush. The United States armed Iraq and gave Saddam Hussein the technology and scientific knowledge to create weapons of mass destruction. The United States sold Anthrax to Iraq.

The goal, of course, will be the destruction of national sovereignty worldwide, the establishment of a one world socialist government under the United Nations, disarmament of all nations, and the establishment of a world police force.

Who benefits from the World Trade Center and Pentagon terrorist attacks? I can tell you that no Arab nation benefits. I can tell you that no Muslim benefits. So why would any of them mount an attack that even the most stupid idiot fanatic in the world would understand to be the instrument of the absolute condemnation and alienation of his cause by all humanity?

Like most Americans I looked to the Arab world for the source of the attack, NOT because it was the most obvious solution, but because I have been programmed by the media to look only in that direction. I did not look elsewhere until stories appeared that set alarm bells ringing. Are we being deceived and manipulated? Who benefits from these attacks?

So who benefits? The answer is obvious and very disturbing. Everyone in the oil business will benefit, especially the Bush family and their business partners. Everyone in the defense industrial complex will benefit. The United Nations will benefit. The State of Israel will benefit big time. Tyranny in the name of security will benefit and rule over the American People. And don't be surprised if many Patriots and politically incorrect Americans begin to disappear overnight like the Jews and Gypsies in Nazi Germany.

The terrorists' attacks which will be launched in the United States will be blamed upon Middle Eastern religious fanatics, Christian fundamentalists, white supremacists, Patriots, or Militias. A more immediate result of these operations will be the increased use of military forces, weaponry, and equipment such as tanks and armored personnel carriers in civilian law enforcement, the suspension or elimination of Habeas Corpus, the elimination of jury trials, the attempted disarming of the American People, and the institution of martial law with show-trials conducted by a tribunal of judges.

PREDICTION- On 1/18/01 Bill Cooper stated on his website that he had been informed by several military officers that the U.S. will be involved in a major war in the Middle East within one year of George W. Bush taking office as President of the United States. (We now know how that turned out. It looks as if William Cooper may have been on to something after all.)

On The Life And Death of Bill Cooper

Jim Keith always wanted to be "a hip Bill Cooper," he said to me on several occasions. My own experience told me that there would never be more than one Bill Cooper. My attention was first drawn to him by the title of his book, Behold A Pale Horse, which was also the title of the first draft of Danny Casolaro's Octopus manuscript. Although I

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

didn't share Jim's ambition, I did become fascinated by his unusual outlook and I mourn his passing.

I met Cooper on a couple of occasions at UFO conferences. He was anything but "hip." In fact, he seemed to take great delight in publicly insulting the conferees that had come to hear him speak. They, in turn, could not get enough of the insults. They lined up to attend the workshop following his lecture, which had a separate attendance fee. It contrasted sharply with the half-dozen people who signed up for my modest effort to lecture on the UFO involvements of Wilhelm Reich.

That happened before Cooper changed his mind about the extraterrestrial presence. He was calling people "sheeple" then, not yet labeling them "ufoologists." At the conference I encountered him next, he was urging his fans to buy into billboard advertising and give him their proxy vote in decisions over what gets put on the billboards. His messages would be more anti-NWO than pro-UFO. About UFOs, he later would write, "For many years I sincerely believed that an extraterrestrial threat existed and that it was the most important driving force behind world events. I was wrong and for that I most deeply and humbly apologize."

He never abandoned his basic rant, however. "Many years ago I had access to a set of documents," wrote Cooper, "that I eventually realized was the plan for the destruction of the United States of America and the formation of a socialist totalitarian world government. The plan was contained within a set of Top Secret documents with the title MAJESTYTWELVE." His memories of this were chillingly detailed: "There was no space between majesty and twelve." As I have pointed out elsewhere, credible documentary evidence, involving nobody's misremembered experience, exists that such a group, MJ12, does or did indeed exist.

I clashed with Cooper once in Rob Sterling's Konformist newsletter. He made some disparaging remarks about John Lennon, calling the singer some kind of spokesman for world socialism. I had to point out to him that Lennon actually was a filthy rich, capitalist rock star. At another point, I was happy to pass along a tape of answering machine messages left by Cooper on the machine of someone he believed stole the master video copy of his "Driver Did It" lecture - in which he claimed that William Greer, the driver of JFK's Lincoln on November 22, turned and shot the president with a .45. The answering machine messages were hilarious in that each one reflected Cooper becoming progressively more drunk and ended finally with him threatening to visit the alleged thief to slash the tires of his car.

I even came to Cooper's defense over the JFK thing. A .45 slug was found on Elm Street. The Lincoln's brake lights do come on in the Zapruder film, suggesting that Greer did have some involvement in the conspiracy. True, Cooper was using an atrociously bad copy of the Z-film to "show" that Greer with a gun in his hand. (The full story of the "Driver Did It" theory is found in Lars Hanson's unpublished affidavit on the subject.)

But let's not throw the baby out with the bath water, I argued. At the very least, Bill Cooper created a cartoon version of conspiracy reality that attracted more attention to the serious issues.

Cooper was right in his broad strokes. He certainly was not alone in looking into the

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

political and cultural environment and seeing an evil monster, and he was more articulate than most in getting across what that feels like.

Cooper was no doubt right about the IRS being a legal fiction, and fully aware that it's a fiction protected by the brutal reality of police force. He thought it shouldn't be that way. His tax resistance was the concrete expression of opposition to the encroaching forces of oppression-an enemy shared by anti-WTO demonstrators and the militias alike. Unlike many of those weekend warriors, Cooper took the bullet for what he believed in.

Those who have been quick to point out that the shooting death of William Cooper did not arise from the federal indictments against him, but rather from the local police responding to Cooper's dangerous behavior, ignore the close cooperation that exists between local police and federal authorities. But neither group has a monopoly on bad schemes to capture and imprison harmless citizens. Cooper had lost a leg in military service. Feds or no, there were certainly other, non-lethal ways to get Bill Cooper under arrest.

Those who admired Cooper, those who were appalled by him and the rest of us in between cannot help but wonder why his fate seemed inevitable.

My Thoughts on the Late Bill Cooper From Norio HayakawaThe world will always remember Bill Cooper as an egotistic paranoia monger. Indeed, to many he was an arrogant, obnoxious, choleric, self-aggrandizing, rude, vitriolic and vengeful person.

Perhaps he was all of this and much more. But no matter how negative his personality is described to be, we must admit the fact that he did indeed make a tremendous impact among hundreds, if not, thousands of his listeners, whether in front of his astounded lecture audiences or through his "shocking" radio programs.

I first met Bill back in 1989 in West L.A. when he was just an unknown speaker and where he spoke for the first time at a gathering called UFORUM. I was quite stunned then with his hypothesis on the Secret Government. It really sounded so fresh at that time because unlike most UFO speakers of that time he convincingly injected "UFOs" to a "one-world government" right-wing flavored conspiracy theory. I was so impacted by his hypothesis that I became a volunteer and helped him organize his first successful major public appearance that same year, which was held at Hollywood High School. That became the historic launching pad for his national lecture circuit. And the rest is history.

Later, in December of that year, I even attended the controversial National MUFON Conference held in Las Vegas in which Bill Cooper was perhaps the most controversial speaker aside from John Lear and Bill Moore and others. The Bill Cooper of then was very much into ufology, it seemed. Even in 1991 when Gary Schultz and I organized the first Ultimate Seminar in Rachel, Nevada (25 miles north of Area 51), we were surprised to see Bill Cooper as an attendee. I remember quite well when we lead the people to the White Sides hill for a climb to see the base, Bill Cooper could not make the climb due to his leg and he was even cracking up jokes about it.

In 1993 Bill Cooper, Eustace Mullins, Jordan Maxwell, Vladmir Terziski, Dr. Robert Strecker, Anthony Hilder, a couple of other conspiracy speakers and myself were all invited to speak at the First International Conference on Global Deception to be held in

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

the famous Wembley Arena in London.

Because of concerns for security due to the highly controversial nature of the conference and its speakers, the bulk of us decided not to travel to England. Nevertheless, Bill Cooper had the guts to go ahead and speak at the conference. I admired him for that.

By 1993 I had completely abandoned the so-called “extraterrestrial hypothesis” of the origins of the so-called UFO phenomena and began to promote the hypothesis that the entire UFO phenomena was a brilliantly concocted, staged and manipulated man-made deception by elitists to bring about certain agendas. I completely disassociated myself with “ufology.”

I was quite surprised to learn that, later on, Bill Cooper also began to depart from “ufology” and was also beginning to hypothesize that the “UFOs” had nothing to do with “aliens” but was a manipulation of the government to bring about fear to create a one-world government. Cooper began to admit that he most likely had been shown disinformation by the government while he was in the service. On this point, I truly commended Cooper for his admission. Cooper began to state that he was not a ufologist. It was Cooper who coined the term “ufoology” and I also commended him for it. However, Cooper had a tendency to label anyone that didn’t agree with him as “agents of CIA”, etc.

After moving to Arizona, he shifted his focus to the Patriot Movement (the militia movement), although in reality he was just a one-man militia, simply promoting his view on the Constitutional Republic through his radio programs to thousands of listeners.

Besides his other numerous negative traits, Cooper had an uncontrollable alcoholic problem. But despite his eccentric, obnoxious personality, deep in his heart I believe that he wanted to be a good person. Unfortunately he brought an end to his tumultuous life by his self-fulfilled prophecy through his violent act.

My heart goes out to Annie and the children. But my heart goes out just as much to Deputy Martinez, at the young age of 40, who was shot by Cooper and who is still in a critical condition. Even if the Deputy should recover, he will most likely live the rest of his life with brain damage and paralysis. I feel so sorry for the Deputy’s wife and his children. Cooper will have to answer to God for his actions, no doubt. May we all learn from this tragedy.

AIDS – Manufactured Disease to Kill-Off Undesirable Population

By William Cooper

During my talks in Las Vegas last weekend, I revealed a few things about AIDS that I have been keeping close to my chest. I have already revealed that I saw that AIDS was man made to eliminate the undesirable elements of society while I was attached to Naval Security and Intelligence. I stated this fact in my paper “The Secret Government.” Now for the rest of the story.

The first study was made in 1957 by scientists meeting in Huntsville Alabama. That study resulted in “Alternative 3.” Another study was made by the Club of Rome in 1968 to determine the limits to growth. The result of the study was that civilization as we know it would collapse shortly after the year 2000 unless the population was seriously curtailed. Several Top Secret recommendations were made to the ruling elite by Dr. Aurelio Peccei of the Club of Rome.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

The chief recommendation was to develop a microbe which would attack the auto immune system and thus render the development of a vaccine impossible. The orders were given to develop the microbe and to also develop a cure and a prophylactic. The microbe would be used against the general population and would be introduced by vaccine administered by the World Health Organization. The prophylactic was to be used by the ruling elite. The cure will be administered to the survivors when they decide that enough people have died. It will be announced as newly developed. This plan was called Global 2000.

The cure and the prophylactic are suppressed. Funding was obtained from the U.S. Congress under H.B. 15090 where \$10 million was given to the Department of Defense to produce, "a synthetic biological agent, an agent that does not naturally exist and for which no natural immunity could have been acquired."

"Within the next 5 to 10 years it would probably be possible to make a new infective microorganism which could differ in certain important aspects from many known disease causing organisms. Most important of these is that it might be refractory to the immunological and therapeutic processes upon which we depend to maintain our relative freedom from infectious disease."

The project was carried out at Fort Detrick Maryland. Since large populations were to be decimated, the ruling elite decided to target the "undesirable elements of society" for extermination. Specifically targeted were the black, Hispanic, and homosexual populations. The name of the project that developed AIDS is MKNAOMI. The African continent was infected via smallpox vaccine in 1977.

The U.S. population was infected in 1978 with the hepatitis B vaccine through the Centers for Disease Control and the New York Blood Center. You now have the entire story. The order was given by the POLICY COMMITTEE of THE BILDERBERG GROUP based in Switzerland. Other measures were also ordered. The one you will be able to check the easiest is the Haig - Kissinger Depopulation Policy which is administered by the State Department.

When you put this information out do not edit it and please give me and this board full credit as the source of the information. Please post the board phone number with this file. That is how I stay alive. This board is THE CITIZENS AGENCY FOR JOINT INTELLIGENCE, SYSOP - WILLIAM COOPER, (602) 567-6725 To aid you in your research of this CRIME the name of the report was "THE LIMITS TO GROWTH" A REPORT FOR THE CLUB OF ROME'S PROJECT ON THE PREDICAMENT OF MANKIND. In April 1968 the study began in the Accademia dei Lincei in Rome Italy. They met at the instigation of Dr. Aurelio Peccei. The Top Secret recommendations of the results of the study were made by Dr. Aurelio Peccei who pledged not to use the prophylactic and not to take the cure should the microbe be developed and should he contract the disease.

Dr. Peccei was hailed as a great hero for deciding to take the same risk as the general population. The public results of the study were published in 1972. The MIT project team that participated in the study are listed below:

Dr. Dennis L. Meadows, director, United States

Dr. Alison A. Anderson, United States (pollution)

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Dr. Jay M. Anderson, United States (pollution)
Ilyas Bayar, Turkey (agriculture)
William W. Behrens III, United States (resources)
Farhad Hakimzadeh, Iran (population)
Dr. Steffen Harbordt, Germany (socio-political trends)
Judith A Machen, United States (administration)
Dr. Donella H. Meadows, United States (population)
Peter Milling, Germany (capital)
Nirmala S. Murthy, India (population)
Roger F. Naill, United States (resources)
Jorgen Randers, Norway (population)
Stephen Shantzis, United States (agriculture)
John A. Seeger, United States (administration)
Marilyn Williams, United States (documentation)
Dr. Erich K. O. Zahn, Germany (agriculture)

When the study was completed in 1969, U.N. Secretary General U Thant made this statement:

“I do not wish to seem overdramatic, but I can only conclude from the information that is available to me as Secretary-General, that the Members of the United Nations have perhaps ten years left in which to subordinate their ancient quarrels and launch a global partnership to curb the arms race, to defuse the population explosion, and to supply the required momentum to development efforts. If such a global partnership is not forged within the next decade, then I very much fear that the problems I have mentioned will have reached such staggering proportions that they will be beyond our capacity to control.”

MKNAOMI was developed by the Special Operations Division (SOD) scientists at Ft. Detrick, Maryland under the supervision of the CIA and for the CIA. A reference to the project MKNAOMI can be found in Fain, Tyrus G., and Katharine C. Plant. “The Intelligence Community: History, Organization, and Issues.” New York: R. R. Bowker, 1977.

I swear that all of the above information is true and correct to the best of my memory and knowledge. I give this information to the people of the world in hopes that someone will have the courage and resources to help me end this madness. The illuminati (the order) are in complete control of most of the world and they have declared war against the general populations of all nations. We must stop them at all costs.

(Authors Note) William Cooper was not alone in his belief that AIDS is a man-made disease. Alan Cantwell, Jr, MD stated that, “Since the beginning of the AIDS epidemic there have been persistent rumors that the disease was man-made, and that HIV was deliberately “introduced” into the American gay and the African black populations as a germ warfare experiment. This so-called conspiracy theory was quickly squelched by virologists and molecular biologists, who blamed primates in the African bush and human sexuality for the introduction and spread of HIV.

“Lost in the history of AIDS is evidence pointing to HIV as a virus whose origin traces

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

back to animal cancer retrovirus experimentation in the “pre-AIDS” years of the 1960s and 70s. Evidence linking the introduction of HIV into gays and blacks via vaccine experiments and programs in the late 1970s has been totally ignored.”

Operation Majority – Final Release By William Cooper

I, Milton William Cooper, 1311 S. Highland #205, Fullerton, California, 92632, (714) 680-9537, do solemnly swear that the information contained in this file is true to the best of my knowledge. I swear I saw this information in 1972 in the performance of my duties as a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the Pacific Fleet as a Petty Officer in the US Navy.

I swear that I can and will take a lie detector test or any other test of any reputable person's choosing in order to confirm this information. I swear that I can and will undergo hypnotic regression conducted by any reputable and qualified Doctor of any reputable person's choosing in order to confirm this information. I will not, however submit to any test or hypnosis by anyone who is now or has ever been connected with the Government in any capacity for obvious reasons.

The following is a brief listing of everything that I personally saw and know from 1972 and does not contain input from any other source whatsoever.

MAJESTY was listed as the code word for the President of the United States for communications concerning this information.

OPERATION MAJORITY is the name of the operation responsible for every aspect, project, and consequence of alien presence on earth.

GRUDGE Contains 16 volumes of documented information collected from the beginning of the United States investigation of Unidentified Flying Objects (UFO's) and Identified Alien Crafts (IAC). The project was funded by CIA confidential funds (non-appropriated) and money from the illicit drug trade. Participation in the illegal drug trade was justified in that it would identify and eliminate the weak elements of our society. The purpose of project GRUDGE was to collect all scientific, technological, medical and intelligence information from UFO/IAC sightings and contacts with alien life forms. This orderly file of collected information has been used to advance the United States Space Program.

MJ-12 is the name of the secret control group. President Eisenhower commissioned a secret society known as THE JASON SOCIETY (JASON SCHOLARS) to sift through all the facts, evidence, technology, lies and deception and find the truth of the alien question. The society was made up of 32 most prominent men in the country in 1972 and the top 12 members were designated MJ-12. MJ-12 has total control of everything. They are designated by the code J-1, J-2, J-3, etc. all the way through the members of the Jason Society. The director of the CIA is appointed J-1 and is the director of MJ-12.

MJ-12 is only responsible to the President.

MJ-12 runs most of the world's illegal drug trade. This was done to hide funding and thus keep the secret from Congress and the people of the United States. It was justified in that it would identify and eliminate the weak elements of our society. The cost of funding the alien connected projects is higher than anything you can imagine. MJ-12 assassinated President Kennedy when he informed them that he was going to tell the public all

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

the facts of the alien presence.

The Secret Service agent driving his car killed him and it is plainly visible in the film held from public view. A secret meeting place was built for MJ-12 in MARYLAND and it was described as only accessible by air. It contains full living, recreational, and other facilities for MJ-12 and the JASON SOCIETY.

It is code named "THE COUNTRY CLUB". Only those with TOP SECRET/MAJIC clearance are allowed to go there. MAJI is the MAJORITY AGENCY FOR JOINT INTELLIGENCE. All information, disinformation, and intelligence is gathered and evaluated by this agency. The agency is responsible for all disinformation and operates in conjunction with the CIA, NSA, and the Defense Intelligence Agency. This is a very powerful organization and all alien projects are under its control. MAJI is only responsible to MJ-12.

SIGMA is the project which first established communications with the aliens and is still responsible for communications.

PLATO is the project responsible for Diplomatic relations with the aliens. This project secured a formal treaty (illegal under the Constitution) with the aliens. The terms were that the aliens would give us technology. In return, we agreed to keep their presence on earth a secret, not to interfere in any way with their actions, and to allow them to abduct humans and animals. The aliens agreed to furnish MJ-12 with a list of abductees on a periodic basis.

MAJIC is a security classification and clearance of all alien connected material, projects, and information. MAJIC means MAJI controlled.

AQUARIUS is a project which compiled the history of alien presence and their interaction with Homo Sapiens upon this planet for the last 25,000 years and culminating with the Basque people who live in the mountainous country on the border of France and Spain and the Syrians.

GARNET is the project responsible for control of all information and documents regarding this subject and accountability of the information and documents.

PLUTO is a project to evaluate all UFO/IAC information pertaining to space technology.

POUNCE is the project formed to recover all downed/crashed craft and aliens.

REDLIGHT is the project to test fly recovered alien craft. It is conducted at AREA 51 (DREAMLAND) in Nevada. It was aided when the aliens gave us craft and helped us fly them. The initial project was somewhat successful in that we flew a recovered craft but it blew up in the air and the pilots were killed. The project was suspended at that time until the aliens agreed to help us.

SNOWBIRD was established as a cover for project REDLIGHT. Several flying saucer type craft were built using conventional technology. They were unveiled to the press and flown in front of the press. The purpose was to explain accidental sightings or disclosure of REDLIGHT as having been SNOWBIRD craft.

LUNA is the alien base on the far side of the Moon. It was seen and filmed by Apollo Astronauts. A base, a mining operation using very large machines, and a very large alien craft described in sighting reports as MOTHER SHIPS exist there.

NRO is the National Recon Organization based at Fort Carson, Colorado. It is respon-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

sible for security for all alien or alien craft connected projects.

DELTA is the designation for the specific arm of the NRO which is especially trained and tasked with security of these projects.

JOSHUA is a project to develop a low frequency pulsed sound generating weapon. It is said that this weapon would be effective against the alien craft and beam weapons.

EXCALIBUR is a weapon to destroy the alien underground bases. It is a missile capable of penetrating 1000 meters of Tufa/hard packed soil such as that found in New Mexico with no operational damage. Missile apogee not to exceed 30,000 feet AGL and impact must not deviate in excess of 50 meters from designated target. The device will carry a 1 megaton nuclear warhead.

ALIENS, there were 4 types of aliens mentioned in the papers. A LARGE NOSED GREY with whom we have the treaty, the GREY reported in abductee cases that works for the LARGE NOSED GREY, a blond human like type described as NORDIC, a red haired human like type called ORANGE. The home of the aliens were described as being a star in the constellation of Orion, Barnards star, and Zeta Reticuli 1 and 2. I cannot remember even under hypnosis which alien belongs to which star.

EBE is the name or designation given to the live alien captured at the 1949 Roswell crash. He died in captivity.

KRLL OR KRLLL OR CRLl OR CRLll pronounced Crill or Krill was the hostage left with us at the first Holloman landing as a pledge that the aliens would carry out their part of the basic agreement that was reached during that meeting. KRLL gave us the foundation of the yellow book which was completed by the guests at a later date. KRLL became sick and was nursed by Dr. G. Mendoza who became an expert in alien biology and medicine. KRLL later died. His information was disseminated under the pseudonym O.H. Cril or Crill.

GUESTS were aliens exchanged for humans who gave us the balance of the yellow book. At the time I saw the information there were only 3 left alive. They were called (ALF's) Alien Life Forms.

RELIGION The aliens claim to have created Homo Sapiens through hybridization. The papers said the RH-blood was proof of this. They further claim to have created all our major religions. The showed a Hologram of the crucifixion of Christ which the Government filmed. They claim Jesus was created by them.

ALIEN BASES exist in the four corners area of Utah, Colorado, New Mexico, and Nevada. Six bases were described in the 1972 papers, all on Indian reservations and all in the Four Corners area. The base near Dulce was one of them.

MURDER The documents stated that many military and government personnel had been terminated (murdered without due process of law) when they attempted to reveal the secret.

CRAFT RECOVERY'S. The documents stated that many craft had been recovered. The early ones from Roswell, Aztec, Roswell again, Texas, Mexico, and other places.

GENERAL DOOLITTLE made a prediction that one day we would have to reckon with the aliens and the document stated that it appeared that General Doolittle was correct.

ABDUCTIONS were occurring long before 1972.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

The document stated that humans and or animals were being abducted and or mutilated. Many vanished without a trace. They were taking sperm and ova samples, tissue, performed surgical operations, implanted a spherical device 40 to 80 microns in size near the optic nerve in the brain and all attempts to remove it resulted in the death of the patient. The document estimated that 1 out of every 40 people had been implanted. This implant was said to give the aliens total control of that human.

CONTINGENCY PLAN SHOULD THE INFORMATION BECOME PUBLIC OR SHOULD THE ALIENS ATTEMPT TAKEOVER This plan called for a public announcement that a terrorist group had entered the United States with an Atomic weapon. It would be announced that the terrorists planned to detonate the weapon in a major city. Martial law would be declared and all persons with implants would be rounded up along with all dissidents and would be placed in concentration camps. The press, radio, and TV would be nationalized and controlled. Anyone attempting to resist would be arrested or killed.

CONTINGENCY PLAN TO CONTAIN OR DELAY RELEASE OF INFORMATION

This plan called for the use of MAJESTIC TWELVE as a disinformation ploy to delay and confuse the release of information should anyone get close to the truth. It was selected because of its similarity to MJ-12. It was designed to confuse memory and to result in a fruitless search for material which did not exist.

SOURCE OF THE MATERIAL CONTAINED IN THE DOCUMENTS WHICH I SAW

The source of the material was an ONI counter intelligence operation against MJ-12 in order for the Navy to find out the truth of what was really going on. The Navy (at that time or at least the Navy that I worked for) were not participants in any of this. The different services and the government conduct this type of operation against each other all the time. The result of this operation was that the Navy cut themselves in for a piece of the action (technology) and control of some projects.

HISTORY WILL BE THE JUDGE OF ME AND THIS INFORMATION AND I HAVE NO FEAR OF THAT JUDGMENT. I SWEAR THAT THIS INFORMATION IS TRUE AND CORRECT TO THE BEST OF MY KNOWLEDGE.

I wish to thank all those people who have aided me in reaching this point and for their patience and understanding. I owe you all more than I can ever repay.

Finally, it does not matter who is right or who is wrong or if a project name is in the wrong place. It does not matter who is working for who or what is really what. It should be obvious that something sinister and terribly wrong is going on involving the government and the UFO phenomenon. We must all band together and expose it now. I have done my part in the best way that I could. I can add nothing else except my testimony in Congress or a court of law that what I saw and have written in this file is true and that I saw it.

The Origin, Identity and Purpose of MJ-12 By William Cooper During the years following World War II, the government of the United States was confronted with a series of events which were to change beyond prediction its future and with it the future of humanity. These events were so incredible that they defied belief. A stunned President Truman and his top military Commanders found themselves virtually impotent after having just won the most devastating and costly war in history.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

The United States had developed, used, and was the only nation on earth in possession of the Atomic Bomb which alone had the potential to destroy any enemy, and even the Earth itself. At that time the United States had the best economy, the most advanced technology, the highest standard of living, exerted the most influence, and fielded the largest and most powerful military forces in history. We can only imagine the confusion and concern when the informed elite of the United States Government discovered that an alien spacecraft piloted by insect-like beings from a totally incomprehensible culture had crashed in the desert of New Mexico.

Between January 1947 and December 1952 at least 16 crashed or downed alien craft, 65 alien bodies, and 1 live alien were recovered. An additional alien craft had exploded and nothing was recovered from that incident. Of these incidents, 13 occurred within the borders of the United States not including the craft which disintegrated in the air. Of these 13, 1 was in Arizona, 11 were in New Mexico, and 1 was in Nevada.

Three occurred in foreign countries. Of those 1 was in Norway, and the last 2 were in Mexico. Sightings of UFO's were so numerous that serious investigation and debunking of each report became impossible utilizing the existing intelligence assets.

Alien-Earth Presence An alien craft was found on February 13, 1948 on a mesa near Aztec, New Mexico. Another craft was located on March 25, 1948 in Hart Canyon near Aztec, New Mexico. It was 100 feet in diameter. A total of 17 alien bodies were recovered from those two craft. Of even greater significance was the discovery of a large number of human body parts stored within both of these vehicles. A demon had reared its ugly head and paranoia quickly took hold of everyone then "in the know."

The secret lid immediately became an Above Top Secret lid and was screwed down tight. The security blanket was even tighter than that imposed upon the Manhattan Project. In the coming years these events were to become the most closely guarded secrets in the history of the world.

A special group of America's top scientists were organized and a program under the name Project Sign was created in December of 1947 to study the phenomenon. The whole nasty business was contained within the shroud of secrecy. Project Sign evolved into Project Grudge in December of 1948.

A low level collection and disinformation project named Blue Book was formed under Grudge. 16 volumes were to come out of Grudge including the controversial "Grudge 13" which I and Bill English saw, read, and revealed to the public. "Blue Teams" were put together to recover the crashed disks and dead or alive aliens. The Blue Teams were later to evolve into Alpha Teams under Project Pounce.

During these early years the United States Air Force and the CIA exercised complete control over the Alien Secret. In fact the CIA was formed by Presidential Executive Order first as the Central Intelligence Group for the express purpose of dealing with the alien presence.

Later the National Security Act (NSA) was established to oversee the intelligence community and especially the alien endeavor. A series of National Security Council memos and Executive Orders removed the CIA from the sole task of gathering foreign

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

intelligence and slowly but thoroughly “legalized” direct action in the form of covert activities at home and abroad.

Intelligence Gathering

On December 9, 1947, Truman approved issuance of NSC-4, entitled “Coordination of Foreign Intelligence Information Measures” at the urging of Secretaries Marshall, Forrestal, Patterson, and the director of the State Department’s Policy Planning Staff, Kennan.

The Foreign and Military Intelligence, Book 1, “Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental operations with respect to Intelligence Activities.”, United States Senate, 94th Congress, 2nd Session, Report No. 94-755, April 26, 1976, page 49 states: “This directive empowered the secretary of state to coordinate overseas information activities designed to counter communism.”

A top secret annex to NSC-4, NSC-4A, instructed the director of Central Intelligence to undertake covert psychological activities in pursuit of the aims set forth in NSC-4. The initial authority given the CIA for covert operations under NSC-4A did not establish formal procedures for either coordinating or approving these operations. It simply directed the DCI to “undertake covert actions and ensure, through liaison with State and Defense, that the resulting operations were consistent with American policy.”

Later NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 were to supersede NSC-4 and NSC-4A and expand the covert abilities even further. The Office of Policy Coordination (OPC) was chartered to carry out an expanded program of covert activities. NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 validated illegal and extra-legal practices and procedures as being agreeable to the national security leadership. The reaction was swift. In the eyes of the intelligence community “no holes were barred”.

Under NSC-10/1 an Executive Coordination Group, was established to review, but not approve, covert project proposals. The CG was secretly tasked to coordinate the alien projects. NSC-10/1 and NSC-10/2 were interpreted to mean that no one at the top wanted to know about anything until it was over and successful. These actions established a buffer between the President and the information. It was intended that this buffer serve as a means for the President to deny knowledge if leaks divulged the true state of affairs.

This buffer was used in later years for the purpose of effectively isolating succeeding Presidents from the knowledge of the alien presence other than what the Secret Government and the intelligence community wanted them to know. NSC-10/2 established a study panel which met secretly and was made up of scientific minds of the day. The study panel was NOT called MJ-12.

Another NSC memo, NSC-10/5 further outlined the duties of the study panel. These NSC memos and secret Executive Orders set the stage for the creation of MJ-12 only 4 years later.

First Victim of the Cover-up Secretary of defense James Forrestal began to object to the secrecy. He was a very idealistic and religious man who believed that the public should be told. When he began to talk to leaders of the opposition party and leaders of congress about the alien problem he was asked to resign by Truman. He expressed his

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

fears to many people and rightfully believed that he was being watched. This was interpreted by those who were ignorant of the facts as paranoia.

Forrestal later was said to have suffered a mental breakdown and was admitted to Bethesda Naval Hospital. In fact it was feared that Forrestal would begin to talk again and he had to be isolated and discredited. Sometime in the early morning of May 22, 1949 agents of the CIA tied a sheet around his neck, fastened the other end to a fixture in his room and threw James Forrestal out the window.

The sheet tore and he plummeted to his death. He became one of the first victims of the cover-up.

EBE

The live alien that had been taken from the 1947 Roswell crash was named EBE. The name had been suggested by Dr. Vannever Bush and was short for Extraterrestrial Biological Entity. EBE had a tendency to lie and for over a year would give only the desired answer to questions asked. Those questions which would have resulted in an undesirable answer went unanswered.

At some point during the second year of captivity he began to open up and the information derived from EBE was startling, to say the least. This compilation of his revelations became the foundation of what would later be called the "Yellow Book". Photographs were taken of EBE which, among others, I and Bill English were to view years later in GRUDGE 13. In late 1951 EBE became ill. Medical personnel had been unable to determine the cause of EBE's illness and had no background from which to draw.

EBE's system was chlorophyll based and he processed food into energy much the same as plants. Waste material was excreted the same as plants. It was decided that an expert on botany was called for. A botanist, Dr. Guillermo Mendoza, was brought in to try and help him recover. Dr. Mendoza worked to save EBE until mid-1952 when EBE died. Dr. Mendoza became an expert on alien biology.

In a futile attempt to save EBE and to gain favor with this technologically superior alien race the United States began broadcasting a call for help early in 1952 into the vast regions of space. The call went unanswered but the project continued as an effort of good faith.

Creation of the NSA President Truman created the super secret National Security Agency (NSA) by secret Executive Order on November 4, 1952. Its primary purpose was to decipher the alien communications and language and establish a dialogue with the aliens. This most urgent task was a continuation of the earlier effort and was code named SIGMA.

The secondary purpose of the NSA was to monitor all communications and emissions from any and all devices worldwide for the purpose of gathering intelligence, both human and alien, and to contain the secret of the alien presence.

Project SIGMA was successful. The NSA also maintains communications with the Luna base and other secret space programs. By Executive Order the NSA is exempt from all laws which do not specifically name the NSA in the text of the law as being subject to that law. That means that if the agency is not spelled out in the text of any and every law passed by the Congress it is not subject to that or those laws. The NSA now performs

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

many other duties and in fact is the premiere agency within the intelligence community.

Today NSA receives 75% of the moneys allotted to the intelligence community. The old saying, "Where the money goes therein the power resides" is true. The DCI today is a figure head maintained as a public ruse. The primary task of the NSA is still alien communications but now includes other Alien projects as well. President Truman had been keeping our allies, including the Soviet Union, informed of the developing alien problem since the Roswell recovery. This had been done in case the aliens turned out to be a threat to the human race.

Plans were formulated to defend the Earth in case of invasion. Great difficulty was encountered in maintaining international secrecy. It was decided that an outside group was necessary to coordinate and control international efforts in order to hide the secret from the normal scrutiny of governments by the press. The result was the formation of a secret society known as the "Bilderbergers," better known as the "Bilderberg Group" The headquarters of this group is in Geneva, Switzerland. The Bilderbergers evolved into a secret world government that now controls everything. The United Nations was then, and is now, an international joke.

A New President In 1953, a new man occupied the White House. He was a man used to a structured staff organization with a chain of command. His method was to delegate authority and rule by committee. He made major decisions but only when his advisors were unable to come to consensus. His normal method was to read through or listen to several alternatives and then approve one.

Those who worked closely with him have stated that his favorite comment was, "just do whatever it takes". He spent a lot of time on the golf course. This was not all unusual for a man who had been career Army with the ultimate position of Supreme Allied Commander during the war. A post which carried 5 stars along with it. This president was General of the Army Dwight David Eisenhower.

During his first year in office, 1953, at least 10 more alien crashed disks were recovered along with 26 dead and 4 live aliens. Of the 10, 4 were found in Arizona, 2 in Texas, 1 in New Mexico, 1 in Louisiana, 1 in Montana, and 1 in South Africa. There were hundreds of sightings.

Eisenhower knew that he had to wrestle and beat the alien problem. He knew that he could not do it by revealing the secret to the Congress. Early in 1953 the new president turned to his friend and fellow member of the Council on Foreign Relations, Nelson Rockefeller for help with the alien problem.

Eisenhower and Rockefeller began planning the secret structure of alien task supervision which was to become a reality within one year. The idea for MJ-12 was thus born. It was Nelson's Uncle Winthrop Aldrich who had been crucial in convincing Eisenhower to run for President.

The whole Rockefeller family and with them the Rockefeller empire had solidly backed Ike. Asking Rockefeller for help with the alien problem was to be the biggest mistake Eisenhower ever made for the future of the United States and most probably all of humanity.

Within 1 week of Eisenhower's election he had appointed Nelson Rockefeller chair-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

man of a Presidential Advisory Committee on Government Organization. Rockefeller was responsible for planning the reorganization of the government. New Deal programs went into 1 single cabinet position called the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare. When the Congress approved the new cabinet position in April of 1953, Nelson was named to the post of Undersecretary to Oveta Culp Hobby.

Heading For EarthIn 1953 astronomers discovered large objects in space which were moving towards Earth. It was first believed that they were asteroids. Later evidence proved that the objects could only be spaceships. Project Sigma intercepted alien radio communication. When the objects reached the Earth they took up a very high orbit around the equator. There were several huge ships, and their actual intent was unknown.

Project Sigma, and a new project, Plato, through radio communications using the computer binary language, was able to arrange a landing that resulted in face to face contact with alien beings from another planet. Project Plato was tasked with establishing diplomatic relations with this alien race of space aliens.

In the meantime, a race of human-looking aliens contacted the U.S. Government. This alien group warned us against the aliens that were orbiting the Equator and offered to help us with our spiritual development. They demanded that we dismantle and destroy our nuclear weapons as the major condition. They refused to exchange technology citing that we were spiritually unable to handle the technology which we then possessed. They believed that we would use any new technology to destroy each other. This race stated that we were on a path of self-destruction and we must stop killing each other, stop polluting the earth, stop raping the Earth's natural resources, and learn to live in harmony.

These terms were met with extreme suspicion especially the major condition of nuclear disarmament. It was believed that meeting that condition would leave us helpless in the face of an obvious alien threat. We also had nothing in history to help with the decision. Nuclear disarmament was not considered to be within the best interest of the United States. The overtures were rejected.

Later in 1954 the race of large nosed gray aliens which had been orbiting the Earth landed at Holloman Air Force base. A basic agreement was reached. This race identified themselves as originating from a planet around a red star in the Constellation of Orion which we call Betelgeuse. They stated that their home planet was dying and that at some unknown future time they would not be able to survive there. This led to a second landing at Edwards Air Force base.

The historical event had been planned in advance and details of the treaty had been agreed upon. Eisenhower arranged to be in Palm Springs on vacation. On the appointed day, the President was spirited away to the base and the excuse was given to the press that he was visiting a dentist.

Formal Treaty SignedPresident Eisenhower met with the aliens and a formal treaty between the alien nation and the United States of America was signed. We then received our first alien ambassador from outer space. His name and title was his "Omnipotent Highness Krill", pronounced Krill.

In the American tradition of disdain for royal titles, he was secretly called "Original

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Hostage Krlll". You should know that the alien flag is known as the "Trilateral Insignia". It is displayed on their craft and worn on their uniforms. Both of these landings and the second meeting were filmed. The films exist today.

The treaty stated: The aliens would not interfere in our affairs and we would not interfere in theirs. We would keep their presence on Earth a secret. They would furnish us with advanced technology and would help us in our technological development. They would not make any treaty with any other earth nation.

They could abduct humans on a limited and periodic basis for the purpose of medical examination and monitoring of our development with the stipulation that the humans would not be harmed, would be returned to their point of abduction, that the humans would have no memory of the event, and that the alien nation would furnish MJ-12 a list of all human contacts and abductees on a regularly scheduled basis.

It was agreed that each nation would receive the ambassador of the other for as long as the treaty remained in force. It was further agreed that the alien nation and the United States would exchange 16 personnel each to the other with the purpose of learning, each of the other.

Underground Bases

The alien "guests" would remain on Earth and the "human guests" would travel to the alien point of origin for a specified period of time then return, at which point a reverse exchange would be made. It was also agreed that bases would be constructed underground for the use of the alien nation and that 2 bases would be constructed for the joint use of the alien nation and the United States government.

Exchange of technology would take place in the jointly occupied bases. These alien bases would be constructed under Indian reservations in the four corners area of Utah, New Mexico, Arizona, and Colorado, and one would be constructed in Nevada in the area known as S-4 located approximately 7 miles south of the western border of Area 51.

All alien bases are under complete control of the Department of Naval Intelligence and all personnel who work in these complexes receive their checks from the Navy. Construction of the bases began immediately but progress was slow until large amounts of money were made available in 1957. Work continued on the "Yellow Book".

Area 51 and S-4 Project REDLIGHT was formed and experimentation in test flying alien aircraft was begun in earnest. A super top-secret facility was built at Groom Lake in Nevada in the midst of the weapons test range. It was code named DREAMLAND. The installation was placed under the Department of the Navy and clearance of all personnel required "Q" clearance as well as Executive (Presidential) approval.

This is ironic due to the fact that the President of the United States does not have clearance to visit the site. The alien base and exchange of technology actually took place in an area known as S-4. Area S-4 was code named "The Dark Side of the Moon."

The Army was tasked to form a super secret organization to furnish security for all alien tasked projects. This organization became the National Reconnaissance Organization based at Fort Carson, Colorado. The specific teams trained to secure the projects were called DELTA.

A second project code named SNOWBIRD was promulgated to explain away any

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

sightings of the REDLIGHT crafts as being Air Force experiments. The SNOWBIRD crafts were manufactured using conventional technology and were flown for the press on several occasions. Project SNOWBIRD was also used to debunk legitimate public sightings of alien craft (UFO's). Project SNOWBIRD was very successful and reports from the public decline steadily until recent years.

Secret Funding

A multi-million dollar secret fund was organized and kept by the Military Office of the White House. This fund was used to build over 75 deep underground facilities. Presidents who asked were told the fund was used to build deep underground shelters for the President in case of war.

Only a few were built for the President. Millions of dollars were funneled through this office to MJ-12 and then out to the contractors and was used to build top-secret alien bases as well as top-secret DUMB (Deep Underground Military Bases), and facilities promulgated by "Alternative 2", throughout the nation. President Johnson used this fund to build a movie theatre and pave the road on his ranch. He had no idea of its purpose.

The secret White House Underground Construction fund was set up in 1957 by President Eisenhower. The funding was obtained from Congress under the guise of, "construction and maintenance of secret sites where the President could be taken in case of military attack: Presidential Emergency Sites." The sites are literally holes in the ground, deep enough to withstand a nuclear blast and are outfitted with state of the art communications equipment. To date there are more than seventy five sites spread around the country which were built using money from this fund. The Atomic Energy Commission has built at least an additional 22 underground sites.

The location and everything to do with these sites were and are considered and treated as top-secret. The money was and is in control of the Military Office of the White House, and was and is laundered through a circuitous web that even the most knowledgeable spy or accountant can not follow. As of 1980 only a few at the beginning and end of this web knew what the money was for.

At the beginning were Representative George Mahon, of Texas, and the chairman of the House Appropriations Committee and of its Defense Subcommittee: and Representative Robert Sikes, of Florida, chairman of the House Appropriations Military Construction Subcommittee. Today it is rumored that House Speaker Jim Wright controls the money in Congress and that a power struggle is underway to remove him. At the end of the line were the President, MJ-12, the director of the Military Office and a commander at the Washington Navy Yard.

The money was authorized by the Appropriation Committee who allocated it to the Department of Defense as a top-secret item in the army construction program. The Army, however, could not spend it and in fact did not even know what it was for. Authorization to spend the money was in reality given to the Navy.

The money was channeled to the Chesapeake Division of the Navy Engineers who did not know what it was for either. Not even the Commanding Officer, who was an Admiral, knew what the fund was to be used for. Only one man, a Navy Commander, who was assigned to the Chesapeake Division but in reality was responsible only to the Mili-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

tary Office of the White House knew of the actual purpose, amount, and ultimate destination of the top-secret fund.

The total secrecy surrounding the fund meant that almost every trace of it could be made to disappear by the very few people who controlled it. There has never been and most likely never will be an audit of this secret money. Large amounts of money were transferred from the top-secret fund to a location at Palm Beach, Florida that belongs to the Coast Guard called Peanut Island. The island is adjacent to property which was owned by Joseph Kennedy. The money was said to have been used for landscaping and general beautification.

Some time ago a TV news special on the Kennedy assassination told of a Coast Guard Officer transferring money in a briefcase to a Kennedy employee across this property line. Could this have been a secret payment to the Kennedy family for the loss of their son John F. Kennedy? The payments continued through the year 1967 and then stopped. The total amount transferred is unknown and the actual use of the money is unknown.

Meanwhile, Nelson Rockefeller changed positions again. This time he was to take C.D. Jackson's old position which had been called the Special Assistant for Psychological Strategy. With Nelson's appointment the name was changed to the Special Assistant for Cold War Strategy.

This position would evolve over the years into the same position Henry Kissinger was ultimately to hold under President Nixon. Officially he was to give "Advice and assistance in development of increased understanding and cooperation among all peoples".

The official description was a smoke screen for security he was the Presidential Coordinator for the Intelligence Community. In his new post, Rockefeller reported directly, and only, to the President. He attended meetings of the Cabinet, the Council on Foreign Economic Policy, and the National Security Council which was the highest policy-making body in the government.

Nelson Rockefeller was also given a second important job as the head of a secret unit called the Planning Coordination Group which was formed under NSC 5412/1 in March of 1955. The group consisted of different ad hoc members depending on the subject of the agenda. The basic members were Rockefeller, a representative of the Department of State, and the Director of Central Intelligence.

It was soon called the "3412 Committee" of the "Special Group". NSC 5412/1 established the rule that covert operations were subject to approval by an executive committee, whereas in the past these operations were initiated solely on the authority of the Director of Central Intelligence.

Founding of MJ-12 By secret Executive Memorandum, NSC 5410, Eisenhower had preceded NSC 5412/1 in 1954 to establish a permanent committee (not ad hoc) to be known as Majority Twelve (MJ-12) to oversee and conduct all covert activities concerned with the alien question. NSC 5412/1 was created to explain the purpose of these meetings when Congress and the Press became curious.

Majority Twelve was made up of: Nelson Rockefeller; the director of the CIA Allen Welsh Dulles; the Secretary of State John Foster Dulles; the Secretary of Defense Charles E. Wilson; the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff Admiral Arthur W. Radford; the Direc-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

tor of the FBI J. Edgar Hoover; six men from the executive committee of the Council on Foreign Relations known as the “Wise Men.”

These men were all members of a secret society of scholars that called themselves “The Jason Society”, or “The Jason Scholars” who recruited their members from the “Skull and Bones” and the “Scroll and Key” societies of Harvard and Yale.

The “Wise Men” were key members of the Council on Foreign Relations.

There were 12 members including the first 6 from government positions thus Majority Twelve. This group was made up over the years of the top officers and directors of the Council on Foreign Relations and later the Trilateral Commission. Gordon Dean, George Bush, and Zbigniew Brzezinski were among them.

The most important and influential of the “Wise Men” who served on MJ-12 were: John McCloy; Robert Lovett; Averell Harriman; Charles Bohlen; George Kennan; Dean Acheson.

It is significant that President Eisenhower as well as the first six MJ-12 members from the government were also members of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Thorough researchers will soon discover that not all of the “Wise Men” attended Harvard or Yale and not all of them were chosen for “Skull and Bones” or “Scroll and Key” membership during their college years. You will be able to quickly clear up this mystery by obtaining the book “The Wise Men” by Walter Issacson and Even Thomas.

Under illustration #9 in the center of the book you will find the caption, “Lovett with the Yale Unit, above far right, and on the beach his initiation into Skull and Bones came at an air base near Dunkirk.”

I have found that members were chosen on an ongoing basis by invitation based upon merit post college and was not confined to only Harvard or Yale attendees.

A chosen few were later initiated into the Jason Society. They are all members of the Council on Foreign Relations and at that time were known as the “Eastern Establishment”. This should give you a clue to the far reaching and serious nature of these most secret college societies.

The Jason Society is alive and well today but now includes members of the Trilateral Commission as well. The Trilateralists existed secretly several years BEFORE 1973. The name of the Trilateral Commission was taken from the alien flag known as the “Trilateral Insignia.”

Majority Twelve was to survive right up to the present day. Under Eisenhower and Kennedy it was erroneously called the “8412 Committee” or more correctly, the “Special Group.”

In the Johnson administration it became the “303 Committee” because the name 5412 had been compromised in the book “The Secret Government”, actually NSC 5412/1 was leaked to the author to hide existence of NSC 5410. Under Nixon, Ford, and Carter it was called the “40 Committee.” Under Reagan, it became the “PI-40 Committee.” Over all those years only the name changed.

Deception and Mutilations

By 1955, it became obvious the aliens had deceived Eisenhower and had broken the

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

treaty. Mutilated humans were being found along with mutilated animals all across the United States. It was suspected that the aliens were not submitting a complete list of human contacts and abductees to MJ-12 and it was suspected that not all abductees had been returned. The Soviet Union was suspected of interacting with them and this proved to be true.

It was learned that the aliens had been and were then manipulating masses of people through secret societies, witchcraft, magic, the occult, and religion. After several Air Force combat air engagements with alien craft, it also became apparent that our weapons were no match against them.

In November 1955, NSC 5412/2 was issued establishing a study committee to explore "All factors which are involved in making and implementing of foreign policy in the nuclear age." This was only a blanket of snow that covered the real subject of study, the alien question.

The Study Group By secret Executive Memorandum, NSC 5411 in 1954, President Eisenhower had commissioned the study group to "examine all the facts, evidence, lies, and deception and discover the truth of the alien question."

NSC5412/2 was only a cover that had become necessary when the press began inquiring as to the purpose of regular meetings of such important men. The first meetings began at Quantico Marine Base. The study group was made up of 35 members of the Council on Foreign Relations. Secret scholars known as "The Jason Society" of the "Jason Scholars." Dr. Edward Teller was invited to participate. Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski was the study director for the first 18 months. Dr. Henry Kissinger was chosen as the group's study director for the second 18 months. Nelson Rockefeller was a frequent visitor during the study.

STUDY GROUP MEMBERS

Gordon Dean, Chairman

Dr. Zbigniew Brzezinski, Study Director - 1st phase

Henry Kissinger, Study Director - 2nd phase

Dr. Edward Teller

Maj. Gen. Richard C. Lindsay

Hanson W. Baldwin

Lloyd V. Berkner

Frank C. Nash Paul H. Nitze

Charles P. Noyes Frank Pace, Jr.

James A. Perkins

Don K. Price

David Rockefeller

Oscar M. Ruebhausen

Lt. Gen. James M. Gavin

Caryl P. Haskins

James T. Hill, Jr.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

Joseph E. Johnson
Mervin J. Kelly
Frank Altschul
Hamilton Fish Armstrong
Maj.Gen.JamesMcCormack, Jr.
Robert R. Bowie
McGeorge Bundy
William A.M. Burden
John C. Campbell
Thomas K. Finletter
George S. Franklin, Jr
I. I. Rabi
Roswell L. Gilpatric
N. E. Halaby
Gen. Walter Bedell Smith
Henry DeWolf Smyth
Shields Warren
Carroll L. Wilson
Arnold Wolfers

The second phase meetings were also held at the Marine Base at Quantico, Virginia and the group became known as Quantico II.

Nelson Rockefeller built a retreat somewhere in Maryland which could only be reached by air for MJ-12 and the study committee so that they could meet away from public scrutiny. This secret meeting place is known by the code name "The Country Club". Complete living, eating, recreation, library, and meeting facilities exist at the location.

The study group was "publicly" closed in the later months of 1958 and Henry Kissinger published what was officially termed the results in 1957 as "Nuclear Weapons and Foreign Policy" by Henry A. Kissinger, published for the Council on Foreign Relations by Harper & Brothers, New York. In truth the manuscript had already been 80% written while Kissinger was at Harvard.

The study group continued veiled in secrecy. A clue to the seriousness Kissinger attached to the study can be found in statements by his wife and friends. Many of them stated that Henry would leave home early each morning and return late each night without speaking to anyone or responding to anyone. It seemed as if he were in another world which held no room for anyone else.

These statements are very revealing. The revelations of the alien presence and actions during the study must have been a great shock. Henry Kissinger was definitely out of character during time surrounding these meetings. He would never again be affected in this manner no matter the seriousness of any subsequent event. On many occasions he would work very late into the night after having already put in a full day. This behav-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

ior eventually led to divorce.

A major finding of the alien study was that the public could not be told as it was believed that this would most certainly lead to economic collapse, collapse of the religious structure, and national panic which would lead into anarchy. Secrecy thus continued.

An offshoot of this finding was that if the public could not be told then the Congress could not be told, thus funding for the projects and research would have to come from outside the government. In the meantime, money was to be obtained from the military budget and from CIA confidential non-appropriated funds.

Genetic Experimentation

Another major finding was the aliens were using humans and animals for a source of glandular secretions, enzymes, hormonal secretions, blood, and in horrible genetic experiments. The aliens explained these actions as necessary to their survival. They stated that their genetic structure had deteriorated and that they were no longer able to reproduce. They stated that if they were unable to improve their genetic structure their race would soon cease to exist.

We looked upon their explanations with extreme suspicion. Since our weapons were literally useless against the aliens, MJ-12 decided to continue friendly diplomatic relations with them until such time as we were able to develop a technology which would enable us to challenge them on a military basis.

Overtures would have to be made to the Soviet Union, and other nations, to join forces for the survival of humanity. In the meantime plans were developed to research and construct two weapons systems using conventional and nuclear technology which would hopefully bring us to parity. The results of the research were Projects JOSHUA and EXCALIBUR.

Joshua was a weapon captured from the Germans that at that time was capable of shattering 4" thick armor plate at a range of two miles using low frequency sound waves, and it was believed that this weapon would be effective against the alien craft and beam weapons.

Excalibur was a weapon carried by missile not to exceed 30,000 feet AGL, not to deviate from designated target more than 50 meters, would penetrate 1,000 meters of tufa hard packed soil such as that found in New Mexico, would carry a one megaton warhead, and was intended for use in destroying the aliens in their underground bases.

Joshua was developed successfully but never used to my knowledge. Excalibur was not pushed until recent years and now there is an unprecedented effort to develop this weapon.

The events at Fatima in the early part of the century were scrutinized. On suspicion that it was alien manipulation, an intelligence operation was put into motion to penetrate the secrecy surrounding the event. The United States utilized its Vatican moles that had been recruited and nurtured during WWII and soon obtained the entire Vatican study which included the prophecy. This prophecy stated that if man did not turn from evil and place himself at the feet of Christ the planet would self-destruct and the events described in the book of Revelations would indeed come to pass. It stated that a child would be

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

born who would unite the world with a plan for world peace and a false religion beginning in 1992.

By 1995 the people would discern that he was evil and was indeed the Anti-Christ. World War III would begin in the Middle East in 1995 with an invasion of Israel by a United Arab nation using conventional weapons which would culminate in a nuclear holocaust in the year 1999. Between 1999 and 2003 most of the life on this planet would suffer horribly and die as a result. The return of Christ would occur in the year 2011.

When the aliens were confronted with this finding they confirmed that it was true. The aliens explained that they had created us through hybridization and had manipulated the human race through religion, Satanism, witchcraft, magic, and the occult. They further explained that they were capable of time travel and the events would indeed come to pass. Later exploitation of alien technology by the United States and the Soviet Union utilizing time travel confirmed the prophecy. The aliens showed a hologram which they claimed was the actual crucifixion of Christ, which the government filmed. We did not know whether to believe them or not.

Were they using genuine religions to manipulate us, or were they indeed the source of our religions with which they had been manipulating us all along? On the other hand, was this the beginning of the genuine end times and the return of Christ, which was predicted in the Bible? No one knew the answer. A symposium was held in 1957 that was attended by some of the greatest scientific minds then living. They reached the conclusion that by or shortly after the year 2000 the planet would self destruct due to increased population and man's exploitation of the environment without any help from God or the aliens.

Alternatives 1, 2, and 3

By secret Executive Order of President Eisenhower, the Jason Scholars were ordered to study this scenario and make recommendations called "Alternatives 1, 2, and 3".

"Alternative 1" was to use nuclear devices to blast holes in the stratosphere from which the heat and pollution would escape into space. Change the human cultures from that of exploitation into cultures of environmental protection. Of the three this was decided to be the least likely to succeed due the inherent nature of man and the additional damage the nuclear explosions would themselves create.

"Alternative 2" was to build a vast network of underground cities and tunnels in which a select representation of all cultures and occupations would survive and carry on the human race. The rest of humanity would be left to fend for themselves on the surface of the planet.

"Alternative 3" was to exploit the alien and conventional technology in order for a select few to leave the Earth and establish colonies in outer space. I am not able to confirm nor deny the existence of "Batch Consignments" of human slaves which would be used for the manual labor in the effort as part of the plan. The Moon, code named "Adam", would be the object of primary interest followed by the planet Mars, code named "Eve".

As a delaying action, all three alternatives included birth control, sterilization, and the introduction of deadly microbes to control or slow the growth of the Earth's population.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

AIDS is only one result of these plans. There are others. It was decided since the population must be reduced and controlled that it would be in the best interest of the human race to rid ourselves of the undesirable elements of our society.

The joint U.S. & Soviet leadership dismissed "Alternative 1" but ordered work to begin on "Alternative 2 and 3" virtually at the same time.

In 1959, the Rand Corporation hosted a Deep Underground Construction Symposium. In the Symposium report, machines are pictured and described which could bore a tunnel 45 feet in diameter at the rate of 5 feet per hour. It also displays pictures of huge tunnels and underground vaults containing what appear to be complex facilities and possibly even cities. It appears that the previous 5 years of all out underground construction had made significant progress by that time.

The ruling powers decided that one means of funding the alien connected and other black market projects was to corner the illegal drug market. A young ambitious member of the Council on Foreign Relations was approached. His name is George Bush who at the time was president and C.E.O. of Zapata Oil based in Texas.

Zapata Oil was experimenting with the new technology of offshore drilling. It was correctly thought that the drugs could be shipped from South America to the offshore platforms by fishing boat where it would then be taken to shore by the normal transportation used for supplies and personnel. By this method, no customs or law enforcement agency would subject the cargo to search. George Bush agreed to help and organized the operation in conjunction with the CIA. The plan worked better than anyone had thought and has since expanded worldwide and there are now many other methods of bringing the illegal drugs into the country. It must always be remembered though that George Bush began sale of drugs to our children. The CIA now controls all the world's illegal drug markets.

The REAL Space ProgramThe "official" space program was boosted by President Kennedy in his inaugural address when he mandated that the United States put a man on the moon before the end of the decade. Although innocent in its conception this mandate enabled those in charge to funnel vast amounts of money into black projects and conceal the REAL space program from the American people.

A similar program in the Soviet Union served the same purpose. In fact a joint alien, United States, and Soviet Union base already existed on the moon at the very moment Kennedy spoke the words. On May 22, 1962 a space probe landed on Mars and confirmed the existence of an environment which could support life. Not long afterward the construction of a colony on the planet Mars began in earnest.

Today cities exist on Mars populated by specifically selected people from different cultures and occupations taken from all over the Earth. A public charade of antagonism between the Soviet Union and the United States has been maintained over all these years in order to fund projects in the name of National Defense when in fact we are the closest allies.

Kennedy Assassination

At some point, President Kennedy discovered portions of the truth concerning the drugs and the aliens. He issued an ultimatum in 1963 to MJ-12. President Kennedy as-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

sured them that if they didn't clean up the drug problem he would.

He informed MJ-12 that he intended to reveal the presence of aliens to the American people within the following year and ordered a plan developed to implement his decision. President Kennedy was not a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and knew nothing of "Alternative 2" or "Alternative 3". Internationally the operations were supervised by MJ-12 and in the Soviet Union by its sister organization. President Kennedy's decision struck fear into the hearts of those in charge. His assassination was ordered by the Policy Committee and the order was carried out by agents of MJ-12 in Dallas.

President John F. Kennedy was murdered by the Secret Service agent who drove his car in the motorcade and the act is plainly visible in the film. Watch the driver and not Kennedy when you view the film. All of the witnesses who were close enough to the car to see William Greer shoot Kennedy were themselves all murdered within the next two years of the event.

The Warren Commission was a farce and Council on Foreign Relations members made up the majority of its panel. They succeeded in snowing the American people. Many other patriots who attempted to reveal the alien secret have also been murdered throughout the intervening years.

During the era of the United States initial space exploration and the Moon landings, every launch was accompanied by alien craft. A Moon base dubbed Luna was sighted and filmed by the Apollo astronauts. Domes, spires, tall round structures which look like silos, huge "T" shaped mining vehicles which left stitch-like tracks in the lunar surface, and extremely large as well as small alien craft appear in the photographs. It is a joint United States, Russian and Alien base.

The Space Program is a farce and unbelievable waste of money. Alternative 3 is a reality and is not at all science fiction. Most of the Apollo astronauts were severely shaken by this experience and their lives and subsequent statements reflect the depth of the revelation and the effect of the muzzle order which followed.

They were ordered to remain silent or suffer extreme penalty, DEATH, which was termed an "expediency". One astronaut actually did talk to the British producers of the TV expose "Alternative 3" confirming many of the allegations.

In the book "Alternative 003" the pseudonym "Bob Grodin" was used in place of the astronaut's identity. It was also stated that he committed suicide in 1978. This cannot be validated by any source and I believe that several so-called facts in the book are disinformation. I firmly believe that this disinformation is a result of pressure put upon authors and is meant to nullify the effect upon the populace of the British TV expose entitled "Alternative 3."

The headquarters of the international conspiracy is in Geneva, Switzerland. The ruling body is made up of representatives of the governments involved as well as the executive members of the group known as the "Bilderbergers." Meetings are held by the "Policy Committee" when necessary on a nuclear submarine beneath the polar ice cap.

The secrecy is such that this was the only method which would ensure that the meetings would not be bugged. I can say that the book is at least 70% true from my own knowledge and the knowledge of my sources.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

I believe that the disinformation was an attempt to compromise the British TV expose with information which could be proven false, just as the "Eisenhower Briefing Document" was released here in the U.S. under the contingency plan "Majestic Twelve", and which can also be proven false.

Since our interaction with the aliens began we have come into possession of technology beyond our wildest dreams.

A craft named Aurora exists at Area 51 which makes regular trips into space. It is a one stage ship called a TAV (transatmospheric vehicle) and it can take off from the ground using a 7 mile runway, go into high orbit, return on its own power, and land on the same runway. We currently have and fly atomic powered alien type craft at Area S-4 in Nevada.

Our pilots have made interplanetary voyages in these craft and have been to the Moon, Mars, and other planets aboard these craft. We have been lied to about the true nature of the moon, the planets Mars and Venus and the real state of technology that we possess today at this very moment. There are areas on the moon where plant life grows and even changes color with the seasons. This seasonal effect is because the moon does not, as claimed, always present the exact same side to the Earth or the sun. There is an area that wobbles in and out of darkness on a seasonal basis and it is near this area that the plant life grows.

The moon does have a few man-made lakes and ponds upon its surface and clouds have been observed and filmed in its atmosphere. It possesses a gravitational field and man can walk upon its surface without a space suit breathing from an oxygen bottle after undergoing decompression the same as any deep sea diver. I have seen the photographs and some of them were actually published in the book "We Discovered Alien Bases on the Moon" by Fred Steckling.

In 1969 a confrontation broke out between the human scientists and the aliens at the Dulce underground lab. The aliens took many of our scientists hostage. Delta forces were sent to free them but were no match against the alien weapons. 66 of our people were killed during this action.

As a result we withdrew from all joint projects for at least 2 years. A reconciliation eventually took place and once again we began to interact. Today the alliance continues.

Nixon Forced To Resign

When the Watergate scandal broke, President Nixon had intended to ride out the storm confident that he could not be impeached. MJ-12, however, had a different agenda. The intelligence community rightfully concluded that an impeachment trial would open up the files and bare the awful secrets to the public eye. Nixon was ordered to resign. He refused and so the first military coup ever to take place in the United States was promulgated.

The joint Chiefs of Staff sent a TOP SECRET message to the commanders of all U.S. armed forces throughout the world. It stated, "Upon receipt of this message you will no longer carry out any orders from the White House. Acknowledge receipt."

This message was sent a full 5 days before Nixon conceded and announced publicly

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

that he would resign. I personally saw this message. When I asked my commanding officer what he would do as obviously the order violated the Constitution, I was told, "I guess I will wait to see if any orders come from the White House and then I will decide." I did not see any communication from the White House but that does not mean that none was sent.

During all the years that this has been happening the Congress and the American people have seemed to know instinctively that something was not right. When the Watergate scandal surfaced they jumped on the bandwagon and everyone thought that the agencies would be cleaned out. President Ford organized the Rockefeller commission to do the job. At least that is what everyone thought. His real purpose was to head off the Congress and keep the cover-up going. Nelson Rockefeller who headed the commission investigating the intelligence community was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations and was the one who helped Eisenhower build the MJ-12 power structure. Rockefeller uncovered only enough to keep the hounds at bay. He threw the Congress few bones and the cover-up rolled merrily along as always.

Later Senator Church would conduct the famous Church hearings. He also was a prominent member of the Council on Foreign Relations and he only repeated the Rockefeller act. Again the cover-up prevailed. When Iran Contra came along we thought this time it had to come gushing out. Wrong again! Despite mountains of documents that pointed to drug smuggling and other hidden monsters, the cover-up sailed through.

Congress even seemed to go out of its way to duck the issues that were just under the surface. Could it be that Congress knows the whole thing and won't touch it? Are they among the select who have been picked for the Mars colony when the Earth begins to destruct?

I cannot even begin to outline the entire financial empire controlled by the CIA, the NSA, and the Council on Foreign Relations that controls and launders money from drugs and intelligence community proprietary ventures but I can tell you the little that I know. The amount of money is beyond anything you can imagine and is hidden in a vast networks of banks and holding companies.

You should first begin to look at, The J. Henry Schroder Banking Corporation; The Schroder Trust Company; Schrodgers Limited (London); Helbert Wagg Holdings, LTD.; J. Henry Schroder-Wagg & Co., LTD; Schroder Gerbruder and Company (Germany); Schroder Munchmeyer Hengst and Company; Castle Bank and its holding companies; The Asian Development Bank; The Nugan Hand octopus of banks and holding companies.

Contingency Plan

A contingency plan was formulated by MJ-12 to throw everyone off the trail should they come close to the truth. The plan was known as MAJESTIC TWELVE. It was implemented with the release by Moore, Shandera, and Friedman of the purported genuine "Eisenhower Briefing Document". The document is a fraud.

The document lists the Executive Order as #092447. A number which does not exist and will not exist for quite a long time at the present rate. Truman wrote Executive Orders in the 9,000 range, Eisenhower wrote in the 10,000 range, Ford was up to the 11,000

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

bracket, and Reagan got only into the 12,000 numbers.

Executive Orders are numbered consecutively, no matter who occupies the White House for reasons of continuity, record keeping, and to prevent confusion. The Executive Order is only one of several fatal flaws contained within the document. The plan so far has thrown the entire research community off the trail for several years and has resulted in the wasted expenditure of money looking for information that does not exist.

It resulted in a total waste of a grant by the Fund for UFO Research of \$16,000 which was given to Stanton Friedman to research the information. Many thousands of man hours have gone into looking for a "red herring". If you doubt the secret government's ability to run you through the rose garden you had better think again.

Another contingency plan is in force and is working upon you today. It is the plan to prepare the public for eventual confrontation with an alien race. The public is being bombarded with movies, radio, advertising, and TV depicting almost every aspect of the true nature of the alien presence. This includes the good and the bad. Look around and pay attention. The aliens are planning to make their presence known and the government is preparing you for it so that there will be no panic.

The worst contingency plan has also been implemented and is at work right now. For many years now they have been importing drugs and selling them to the people and mainly the poor and minorities. Social welfare programs were put into place to create a dependent non-working element of our society.

They began to remove the social welfare programs in order to develop a large criminal class that did not exist in the 50's and early 60's. They encouraged the manufacture and importation of deadly military firearms for the criminal element to use. This was intended to foster a feeling of insecurity which would lead the American people to voluntarily disarm themselves by passing laws against firearms. Incidents were to be staged to speed up the process.

By using drugs and hypnosis in a process called Orion on mental patients the CIA inculcated the desire in these people to open fire on school yards and inflame the anti-gun lobby. This plan is well underway and so far is working as planned. This plan must not succeed.

Martial Law and Concentration Camps Due to the wave of crime sweeping the nation they will convince the American people a state of anarchy exists within the major cities. They are now building their case almost nightly on TV and daily in newspapers. When public opinion has been won over to this idea they intend to state that a terrorist group armed with a nuclear weapon has entered the United States and that they plan to detonate this device in one of our cities.

The government will then suspend the Constitution and declare martial law. The secret alien army of implanted humans and all dissidents, which translated into anyone they choose, will be rounded up and will be placed in concentration camps which already exist throughout the country. They are each one mile square.

Are the people whom they intend to place in these concentration camps destined to make the reported "Batch Consignments" of slave labor needed by the space colonies? The media, radio, TV, newspapers, and computer networks will be nationalized and

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

seized. Anyone who resists will be taken or killed. This entire operation was rehearsed by the government and military in 1984 under the code name REX-84 and it went off without a hitch.

When these events have transpired the secret government and/or alien takeover will be complete. Your freedom will never be returned and you will live in slavery for the remainder of your life. You had better wake up and you had better do it now.

Secret Government Agents Phil Klass is an agent of the CIA and this was stated in the documents I saw between 1970 and 1973. One of his jobs as an aviation expert was to debunk everything to do with UFOs. All military commanders were instructed to call him to gain information on how to debunk and/or explain UFO contacts and/or sightings to the public and/or press if and when the need arose.

William Moore, Jaimie Shandera, and Stanton Friedman are either witting (with knowledge) or unwitting (being used without knowledge) agents of the secret government. I prefer to believe that they are unwitting although William Moore's reported use of a Defense Investigation Service ID card and his reported self confession to Lee Graham that he was an agent of the government makes me seriously doubt it, if the reports are true. Lee Graham called me at my home, and when asked, he confirmed that Moore had indeed done this.

Stanton Friedman has told me and many others that years ago he, "helped develop a nuclear reactor, to power an aircraft that was the size of a basketball, was clean, turned out hydrogen, and worked like a dream." His words not mine. The only fuel which could go into such an engine and produce hydrogen as a byproduct is water. The only place in the universe at that time to get such technology was from the aliens. Is he really unwitting? I do not know. He was a member of the Moore, Shandera, and Friedman research team and it was they who implemented the MAJESTIC TWELVE contingency plan.

In the documents which I saw between 1970 and 1973 names of individuals were listed who were to be targeted for recruitment in order that the contingency plan known as MAJESTIC TWELVE could be introduced to the public by persons known and respected by the public.

Bruce Macabee, Stanton Friedman, and William Moore were among those listed. I do not know that the subsequent events do not seem to indicate the Bruce Macabee is involved but the actions of Stanton Friedman and William Moore are highly suspect.

I know that all the major UFO research organizations were targeted for infiltration and control by the secret government just as NICAP was infiltrated and controlled. I believe that these efforts have been successful. It is very possible that the major UFO publications are also controlled.

Majestic 12 Today, MJ-12 still exists and operates just as it always has. It is made up of the same structure, six from the same positions in government, and six from the executive members of the Council on Foreign Relations and/or Trilateral Commission. The Majority Agency for Joint Intelligence is publicly known as the Senior Inter-agency Group (SIG).

In closing, it is most important to understand that the Council on Foreign Relations and its offshoot the Trilateral Commission not only control but own this country. Long

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

before WWII they were instrumental in helping to decide policy for the United States government.

The Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission and their foreign counterparts report to Bilderbergers. Almost every high level government and military official of any consequence since WWII including presidents have been members of the Council on Foreign Relations and/or Trilateral Commission. All American members of the Trilateral Commission have either been or are a member of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Each foreign nation of any importance has its own offshoot of the Council on Foreign Relations and the members of each country interact with those of other countries through the Bilderbergers to further their common goals. The foreign member of the Trilateral Commission belong to their respective organizations.

Even a cursory investigation by the most inexperienced researcher will show that the members of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission control: the major foundations; all of the major media; publishing interests; the largest banks; all the major corporations; the upper echelons of the government; many other vital interests...

Their members are elected and appointed because they have all the money and special interests behind them. All, that is, except the peoples. They are undemocratic and do not in any way represent the majority of the U.S. of America. These are the people who will decide who survives the coming holocaust and who does not.

The Bilderbergers, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission are the secret government and rule this nation through MJ-12 and the study group known as the Jason Society or Jason Scholars and the top echelon of the government which consist mostly of their members.

Alien Manipulation Throughout our history the aliens have manipulated and/or ruled the human race through various secret societies, religion, magic, witchcraft, and the occult. The Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission are in complete control of the alien technology and are also in complete control of the nation's economy.

Eisenhower was the last president to know the entire overview of the alien problem. Succeeding presidents were told only what MJ-12 and the Intelligence Community wanted them to know and believe me, it wasn't the truth.

MJ-12 has presented each new president with a picture of a lost alien culture seeking to renew itself, build a home on this planet, and shower us with gifts of technology. In some cases the president was told nothing. Each president in turn has bought the story, or no story at all, hook line and sinker.

Meanwhile innocent people continue to suffer unspeakable horrors at the hands of alien and human scientists who are engaged in barbarous research that would make even the Nazis look like Sunday school children. As if that is not enough many people end up as food for the insatiable alien appetite for biological enzymes, glandular hormonal secretions, and blood.

Many people are abducted and are sentenced to live with psychological and physical damage for the rest of their lives. In the documents I saw, 1 in 40 humans have been

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

implanted with devices the purpose of which I have never discovered. The government believes that the aliens are building an army of human implants which can be activated and turned upon us at will. You should also know that to date we have not even begun to come close to parity with the aliens.

Is this technology worth it? The conclusions are inescapable:

The secret power structure believes that, because of our own ignorance or by Divine Decree, planet Earth will self destruct sometime in the near future. These men sincerely believe that they are doing the right thing in their attempt to save the human race. It is terribly ironic that they have been forced to take as their partner an alien race which is itself engaged in a monumental struggle for survival.

Many moral and legal compromises have been made in this joint effort. These compromises were made in error and must be corrected and those responsible should be made to account for their actions. I can understand the fear and urgency that must have been instrumental in the decision not to tell the public.

Obviously I disagree with this decision. Throughout history small but powerful groups of men have consistently felt that they alone were capable of deciding the fates of millions and throughout history they have been wrong. This great nation owes its very existence to the Principles of Freedom and Democracy.

I believe with all my heart that the United States of America cannot and will not succeed in any effort that ignores those principles. Full disclosure to the public should be made and we should proceed to save the human race altogether.

We are being manipulated by a joint human/alien power structure which will result in the total enslavement and or destruction of the human race. The government has been totally deceived and we are being manipulated by an alien power which will result in the total enslavement and/or destruction of the human race. We must use any and every means available to prevent this from happening.

Something else is happening which is beyond our ability to understand at this time. We must force disclosure of all the facts, discover the truth and act upon the truth.

In any case we **MUST** force disclosure of the truth or no matter what happens we will surely deserve it. The situation in which we find ourselves is due to our own actions or inactions over the last 44 years. It is our own fault and we are the only ones who can change it.

Through ignorance or misplaced trust we as a people have abdicated our role as the “watch dog” of our government. Our government was founded “of the people, for the people, by the people”. There was no mention or intent to ever abdicate our role and place our total trust in a handful of men who meet secretly and decide our fate for us. In fact the structure of our government was designed to prevent that from ever happening. If we had done our jobs as citizens this could never have happened.

Most of us are completely ignorant as to even the most basic functions of our government. We have truly become a nation of sheep. Sheep are always eventually led to the slaughter. It is time to stand up in the manner of our forefathers and walk like men.

I remind you all, that the Jews of Europe marched to the ovens, after having been warned, believing all the while that the facts could not possibly be true. When the out-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

side world was told of the holocaust occurring in Hitler's Europe it was not believed. I state here and now that Hitler was manipulated by these same aliens.

I have brought you the truth as I know it. I do not care what you think of me. I have done my duty and no matter what fate lies in store for me, I can truly meet my maker with a clear conscience.

Have-The-Great-Reset-Technocrats-Really-Thought-This-Through?

The only thing left to destroy in a world populated by elites alone, are other elites. It would seem that the desire to dominate others does not simply come to an end on its own.

With the UN World Food Program announcing that some 270 million people worldwide now face starvation, the ongoing debate about the real aims of the technocracy is profound. **The question is whether their aim tends more towards major population reduction, or more towards a new type of slavery.**

It appears that philosophical and long-term practical questions remain a mystery. We will argue that evil, not simply the influence of the base upon the superstructure, is at the core of this endeavor. We have defined evil as inflicting the highest degree of pain upon the greatest number of *resisting* subjects. In short, we have defined evil as sadism, inflicting evil because it brings satisfaction to those inflicting it.

Because evil is fundamentally a destructive force, it cannot create anything: nothing in it is truly novel nor of use to humanity. Its pleasures are short-lived and spurious. It is unsustainable, self-defeating, ultimately leading to self-destruction.

We have adequately assessed from any number of sources that nefarious interests are behind this process, who seek to make the process also about the exercise of power, in addition to several other aims (remaining in power, exercising power in ways consistent with their occult beliefs about evil, etc.). We understand that they are 'evil' because they involve a type of 'power-over' (as opposed to power-with/consent) which derives this power from fear-mongering and terrorism upon the population. Terrorism here is defined as the operationalized use of fear, pain, and other injury towards socio-political aims.

Had their plans not been rooted in evil, they would have used soft-power tactics like *manufacturing consent*, to arrive at their ends.

The aim of the Great Reset is to transition the ruling plutocratic oligarchy into a technocratic one. The basis of plutocracy is finance, and the introduction of AI and automation eliminates the basis for finance as the foundation of an economy of scale. This is because automation and deflation move in tandem, making new technologies net losers. Therefore a new paradigm accounting for this post-financial 'Fourth Industrial Revolution', must be introduced.

Side-by-side comparison of auto-assembly line: 1920 vs. 2020 – 'Humans need not apply'

But the ideology of the Great Reset is based within the old financialist paradigm, which is one of cost externalization. When human beings are no longer involved in the valorization process in the production of goods and services, then humanity itself is the cost that requires externalization – elimination.

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

But how it is that sadism became the occult religion of the ruling class, presents a “chicken-or-the-egg” type of question. That is, did the corporate ideology mutate into occult sadism, or did occult sadism find its expression through the corporate ideology? This question will no doubt form the basis of later inquiry.

We often defer to nefarious motivations or processes in terms of ‘greed’, or ‘self-interest’, ‘power obsession’ or the ‘crisis of capital accumulation’, ‘speculative bubbles’.

And these do not suffice in the final analysis, though they provide explanatory power. The problem arises in predictive power, because while we face a crisis of diminishing returns due to automation (as the increasing tendency towards net loss on new large capital investments), the real psychological needs that motivate the present plutocracy as a power-group are actually undermined in significant and sudden population reduction, or new post-coercive technologies that eliminate human agency. This may seem counter-intuitive, but in light of an understanding of the self-defeating nature of evil, we will explore this question.

When we map out the probabilities of three intersecting policy vectors, we can understand this question even better. Those policy vectors are a.) neuralink/AI/Neural Implants/magneto proteins and related transhumanism, b.) depopulation as part of stated Agenda 2030 goals, c.) automation/roboticization, 4IR, and IoT.

This will follow from our last piece on the subject, The Great Reset Morality: Euthanization of the Inessentials:

Neural Implants

The development and introduction of neural implants, magneto proteins, etc., can go in any number of directions. Some types of these promise to give elites ‘super-human’ cognitive abilities. However, another very practical application is to mandate that these are used on the general populace as to handicap them or control their thoughts in some way.

In that sense, neural implants can work like pharmaceuticals are used in psychiatry. In the creation of this sort of Huxleyesque ‘*Brave New World*’, we can easily see the continuation of a paradigm already existing today. This is one where it is common-place to find various predictable depressions, anxieties, and neuroticisms caused by contemporary social conditions, but treated psychiatrically instead of resolved socio-economically.

Neural implants can also perform a similar function, but go even further. Beyond emotions or basic effect on the re-uptake of certain hormones like serotonin, etc.; neural implants can direct thoughts or change whole cognitive processes. Beyond feelings, drives, and impulses, neural implants promise to produce actual thoughts in the minds of the subject.

LLNL engineer Vanessa Tolosa holds up a brain implant – credit: Extreme Tech Magazine, July 2014

In between these two is a hybrid form – nanotech and chemogenetics working with optogenetics. Because the delivery system to the brain can be through injection, nanolipids and other compounds can come in the form of shots. These can be delivered as part of a required ‘vaccination’ regimen (insofar as that term has been redefined), as

nanotech features already in the Covid-19 shot.

Therefore, such can be included – whether disclosed to the public or not – in required vaccinations.

The development of these would seem, however, to be a technology that would support slavery, but does not rule out genocide. Certainly the ability to control the thoughts of a population would greatly mitigate risk in the view of the state apparatus, especially as it moves towards genocide.

Depopulation: Myths vs. Facts

Population control and population reduction have long been policy at various institutions and think tanks committed to global governance, from the UN to the World Economic Forum. It was a part of the UN's Millennium goals, and since the dawn of the 21st century, has been part of UN Agenda 2030.

It is important to now introduce a framework for understanding the problem of population in light of economic development. The long standing view is that economic development leads to population stagnation, even decline. The idea here is that education and urbanization are processes which lead towards better knowledge of basic family planning, in tandem with improved access to abortion and birth control.

The underlying postulate is that people naturally do not want to be burdened with children, that children are an affront to freedom in the abstract. The formula is that as people are better educated and have more meaningful work and interesting lives, they know both how to prevent pregnancy and also no longer have 'primitive' inclinations towards large family building.

This mythology was built up around a notion that people are fundamentally self-interested in the narrowest sense, to the exclusion of other desires, needs, and impulses. They are presented as the norm such to furthermore create a broader culture which opposes procreation.

Instead, the real mechanism pushing population stagnation in the 1st world are increased pressures of work, and increased costs of living. Rather than ascribing population stagnation to improved conditions of life, these are more related to austere conditions imposed by late modernity. The costs of property, of rents, of food, and also because of the decline in quality of goods through increased planned obsolescence, has placed more economic pressure on individuals and couples. It has led to the requirement that both members of a household are working full-time. And even with this, home ownership in cosmopolitan centers is practically impossible for most. Austerity has also led to stagnation in life expectancy.

This truth is exposed in actual policy papers like "New strategies for slowing population growth" (1995). Here, the doublespeak is evident, with easily decipherable phrases within it; "...*reduce unwanted pregnancies by expanding services that promote reproductive choice and better health, to reduce the demand for large families by creating favorable conditions for small families...*". What could possibly be meant by 'create favorable conditions for small families'?

Economic development does not reduce population, but if we add austerity and demanding and inflexible work obligations, then we land on an answer. Economic pros-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

perity, as it has for time immemorial, promises to greatly increase the population in the absence of a program of population reduction. Because an organic 4IR not brought in by the technocracy would decrease work obligations and increase quality of life markers, we would expect a population boom.

Consequently, projections that that population will top off at just under 10 billion by the 2060's are as erroneous as they are linear. Without a technocracy working to actively reduce population, as they believe, an economy based on automation and AI would see a population explosion.

Conclusion

It is still likely that the would-be technocrats have indeed thought out the end-game, and that there are any number of possibilities that will allow them to harvest sadistic pleasure as an exercise of absolute power, in perpetuity. This might mean increasing fear of extermination far beyond actual population reduction. It could mean maintaining many aspects of agency for the controlled population, so that their pains are internalized in multivariate and complex fashions, that include confused feelings of self-blame, identifying with the abuser, resentment, regret, and also violations of will and dignity. Again, if will is not a factor, then all of these potential arenas of psychological pain are not present.

To frame the following, it is fundamental to understand that in a post-labor civilization, the status of humanity no longer exists upon a metric of utility. Either civilization exists to improve the human condition, or to increase human suffering. There are no trade-offs or costs. Society is either good or evil.

But evil is short lived and short-sighted, and this is why: Sudden population reduction is a fire-cracker, it explodes just once. The pleasure in the process of eradicating billions of people, and the fear, pain, and suffering this would cause, within the span of a few short years, only gets to be enjoyed once. It's a sacrificial ritual upon the altar of Moloch that can only be performed one time.

Likewise with post-coercive technologies: Without agency, controlling people serves no purpose in terms of violating their own will or desire. Causing pain on a subject that does not resist because he has no will, gives the sadist much less pleasure than would pain on a subject against their will.

Moreover, the position of being elite is relative to a number of factors such as distribution of wealth, power, and/or privilege, and the sheer numbers in terms of population, that one possesses these advantages over.

If there are only elites remaining, then they would have merely introduced a new kind of egalitarian society on the foundation of superabundance and a miniscule human population. If living conditions of an existing humanity can be greatly reduced, then the relative privilege and luxury enjoyed by the elites grows in that proportion.

Absent some radical life-extending technology, it is conceivable that science and technology have already reached the zenith point at which privilege and luxury cannot be furthered. A reasonable solution would be to reduce living conditions for others so as to enhance their own relative privilege. The greater number of people who live in re-

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

duced conditions, the more privileged one's position of privilege actually is.

Likewise, it would seem that maintaining some human population as 'possessions' would serve to augment ownership over human beings, perhaps the most valuable type of possession because they are aware that they are owned – but only if that humiliates them. For what other purpose is there for slavery, in a world without human labor?

Does it have any meaning, or is any satisfaction achieved, by governing over people without the possibility to have the will to either consent, or conversely, resent the ruler? Here we can understand it along these lines: the possibility for agency means that governing can happen with their support, or against their will.

But neural implant control over cognitive processes, eliminates the possibility for will, which would deprive technocrats of the pleasure of ruling with or against the will of the ruled.

Therefore, the destructive evil framework of those behind the Great Reset is revealed. The use of strategy, planning, and cunning to achieve their desired result is prevalent. But have they examined the foundation of their desires? Do they understand what their victory would deliver to them?

The only thing left to destroy in a world populated by elites alone, are other elites. It would seem that the desire to dominate others does not simply come to an end on its own.

For these reasons, it is likely that some elites have seen the problem in this end game. This would explain the inter-elite conflict which we have explored previously, and will return to in the near future.

"The reason I go about it the way I do is that this is the only way to shock people awake. We're at the point now where the only thing that will work is a slap upside the head - and at times I wish I could do it physically. If I did, I would go to jail; so I slap people mentally and say 'WAKE UP'...this is what is happening! If I stood up there and was real nice, nobody would listen."

William Cooper

ADDENDUM:

Titles of Nobility and Honor

Original 13th Amendment

If any citizen of the United States shall Accept, claim, receive or retain any title of nobility or honor, or shall, without the consent of Congress, accept and retain any present, pension, office or emolument of any kind whatever, from any emperor, king, prince or foreign power, such person shall cease to be a citizen of the United States, and shall be incapable of holding any office of trust or profit under them, or either of them.

The Constitution of the United States, as amended, in accordance with the provisions of Article V, on March 12, 1819.

This Amendment to the United States Constitution was ratified by a majority of the states then being the American states united, and was printed for some years in the states' and the United States Constitutions. It specifically forbids anyone holding or claiming a

DUST THOU ART · The Cooper Chronicles

title of nobility; i.e.: , from ever holding any political office, they (the attorneys and judges) being then considered as agents of a foreign government [Britain] and, therefore,

Additionally, anyone who ENACTS laws written or decreed by agents of a foreign power are guilty of treason and, according to the Constitution they swear to uphold, may be tried and convicted of treason!

The Civil War was fought to allow agents of Britain (lawyers) to remove the Original 13th Amendment from the United States Constitution. The Titles of Nobility Amendment was replaced during a time of great turmoil, by the present 13th Amendment, known as the making the holding of slaves illegal, under the administration of Abraham Lincoln.

But the United States Supreme Court has opined that the Original 13th Amendment, ratified by a majority of the states and became law on March 12, 1819, is valid.

Additionally, the 14th Amendment, which gave de facto citizenship to disenfranchised persons, particularly those of black African bloodlines, was apparently NEVER RATIFIED, however, the bogus 14th Amendment enjoys full force and effect of law.

The implications for tax liability as a U. S. citizen, “civil rights,” etc., are enormous! If the 13th Amendment is bogus and if the 14th Amendment was never ratified, there is no such thing as a de facto “United States” citizen! The Congress has been sheparding slave ownership when such ownership is not provided for by ANY law!

In fact, it can be proven by simple point of law that the Constitution of the United States is a completely worthless document to which no one is legally bound!

Judges and lawyers (politicians) who bear the title of honor of “esquire” are agents of a foreign government (Great Britain) and are enemies of the people of all nations.

END